

True Mother Hak Ja Han Moon: An Anthology 1
August 22, 2017

Book 1: Global Unity Through True Parents



True Mother Hak Ja Han Moon: An Anthology 1

Global Unity through True Parents

SUNHAK INSTITUTE OF HISTORY

Book 1: Global Unity Through True Parents

Contents

- Part 1: The Life of Hak Ja Han Moon as True Mother
 - Chapter 1: God's Ideal of Creation and the Providence of Salvation 11
 - Chapter 2: Fallen Humanity's Hope and Portion of Responsibility 17
 - Chapter 3: The Lord of the Second Advent and True Parents 23
 - Chapter 4: True Mother and the Providence of the Only Begotten Daughter 31
 - Chapter 5: The Providential Period of Preparation and the Holy Wedding 45
 - Chapter 6: Suffering and Victory 56

- Part 2: Global Mission Strategy for National Restoration
 - Chapter 1: Heavenly Tribal Messiah Activities and Reviving the Church 69
 - Chapter 2: Our Global Mission Strategy 86
 - Chapter 3: Central Providential Nations and the Responsibilities of Each Mission Country 100

- Part 3: Tradition and Inheritance
 - Chapter 1: Challenges in Inheriting the Tradition 137
 - Chapter 2: Hoondok and the Importance of the Word 144
 - Chapter 3: The Cheon Il Guk Scriptures 148
 - Chapter 4: The Cheon Il Guk Constitution and the Five Branches of the Cheon Il Guk Administration 156

- Part 4: The Process of Realizing World Peace
 - Chapter 1: The End of the Cold War and World Peace 163
 - Chapter 2: Peace Road and the International Conference on the Unity of the Sciences (ICUS) 176
 - Chapter 3: Sunhak Peace Prize and International Parliamentarians for Peace 186

- Part 5: Educating the Second Generation and Training Future Leaders
 - Chapter 1: The Need to Educate the Younger Generation 197
 - Chapter 2: Educating Second Generation Leaders 208
 - Chapter 3: Wonmo Pyeongae Scholarship Institute 222
 - Chapter 4: Seonghwa Students, CARP, Youth and Students for Peace 227

- Part 6: A Model for the Ideal World Centering on HyoJeong CheonWon
 - Chapter 1: HyoJeong Cheon Won and the Model of the Ideal Kingdom of Heaven 239
 - Chapter 2: CheonJi SunHak Won 243
 - Chapter 3: Training Center 251
 - Chapter 4: The Future of HyoJeong CheonWon 258

- Part 7: The Responsibility of Blessed Families for the Secure Settlement of Cheon Il Guk
 - Chapter 1: Cheon Il Guk and Foundation Day 269
 - Chapter 2: The Settlement of Cheon Il Guk and the Life of the Owners of Cheon Il Guk 279
 - Chapter 3: Witnessing and Creating the Environment for Witnessing 291
 - Chapter 4: A Life of Gratitude and Devotion 303
 - Chapter 5: The Responsibility of Blessed Couples in the Era of Cheon Il Guk 311

Book 1: Global Unity Through True Parents

Part 1: The Life of Hak Ja Han Moon as True Mother

Chapter 1: God's Ideal of Creation and the Providence of Salvation

The ideal of creation and the Fall

God created the universe because He needed an object partner. What did God desire to do after creating Adam and Eve? He desired to bless them in marriage centering on His true love and to establish His lineage through them. Thus, He planned to realize the ideal of the kingdom of heaven on this earth. The work of creation was not carried out overnight with mere words such as "Let there be a sun" or "Let there be a moon." It had to go through a process. As for Adam and Eve, they needed to undergo a growth process until they could be told by God, "You can now receive the Blessing." You have probably already learned this from the Divine Principle. When God carried out the work of creation, He was assisted by angels. Those angels should have taken care of and protected Adam and Eve, but the Archangel Lucifer instead seduced Eve and led her to fall. The other angels near Adam and Eve should have protected them as well, and not given the Archangel Lucifer the opportunity to cause them to fall. (2006.05.04, Miami, USA)

God created Adam and Eve after creating all other things in the world based on the ideal of creation. He had Adam and Eve go through a growth process, wishing for them to reach the standard by which they could stand on an equal footing with God Himself and participate in the work of creation. God's ideal was to bless Adam and Eve and thus form three generations. However, our first ancestors failed to fulfill their responsibility, and human history has unfolded in a world completely unrelated to God. In other words, humanity fell into a world owned by Satan. (2006.07.29, Buenos Aires, Argentina)

You have no idea with what great joy and excitement God created the entire universe, including Adam and Eve, following His Will. God intended to bless Adam and Eve after they had reached maturity. It was His wish to complete the work of creation together with them. God commanded Adam and Eve not to eat of the fruit of the knowledge of good and evil and they had a responsibility to obey that commandment. Once they had fulfilled their responsibility and achieved perfection, they would be qualified to stand in the same position as Him and have authority equal to His. However, Adam and Eve failed to carry out His Will. That was the Fall. Even though it would have been easier to abandon them and start over by creating new human beings, God could not forsake these first human beings, whom He had created with an eternal nature. Because of these circumstances, the history of the providence of salvation has continued until now. (2006.07.01, Amman, Jordan)

The Bible tells us that God created one man and one woman. God, however, was unable to achieve His ideal and His dream. You have already learned from the Divine Principle the reason why God, the omniscient, omnipotent and omnipresent Creator of all things, was unable to interfere with the Fall of Adam and Eve. His history has been a sorrowful one, for He could only carry out the providence to save fallen humanity indirectly. Even in this world, when one commits a crime, one is absolved only after serving one's time in prison or paying a fine. Similarly, fallen people cannot come into the presence of God without indemnifying their sin through their own efforts. God's providence of restoration has had to go through such a sad process. (2006.08.04, Kingston, Jamaica)

The providence of salvation and Jesus

The omniscient and omnipotent God could not let His creation of humankind, conducted in accordance with His ideal of creation end up a failure. That is why He has continued to educate and enlighten humanity throughout human history. Anyone who has read the Bible can attest to this fact. God chose the people of Israel and educated them for 4,000 years, telling them that He would send the Messiah through them. Thereupon, He sent Jesus as the savior of the people of Israel, but they and Judaism failed to recognize him. God created one man and one woman and planned to bestow the Blessing upon them when they grew up and reached the marriageable age. However, even though Jesus came to earth as a man, the prophets of the time and even his own mother did not understand that he needed a spouse. Though the Bible does not record every instance of it, Jesus told Mary several times that he needed to get married. At the time, Mary failed to fulfill her responsibility. In the end, though Jesus was born as the only begotten son of God who should have established the True Parents, circumstances forced him to die on the cross. He had lost the foundation, the family, the tribe and the people who could have helped him. The only path left for Jesus was that of the cross. Even today, Christians claim that they can be saved through the cross, but such is not the Will of God. The only salvation that can be achieved through Jesus' cross is spiritual salvation. (2006.07.29, Buenos Aires, Argentina)

Even till now, God has been unable to fulfill His purpose of creation. Humankind has had to go through such indescribable difficulties in their history as anguish, adversity, disease and famine because God was not with them. Though He desired to be with them, He could not approach them, for they were the people

of a world under Satan's dominion. Over the course of history, God established innumerable religions to enlighten humankind. In the Old Testament Age, He chose the people of Israel and educated them through Judaism. The ultimate purpose of the Old Testament Age was to send the Messiah. The purpose of sending the Messiah is to send a true person to the wrongful world and purify its society. However, He could not carry out the Will of Heaven with people who, due to ignorance, only think about themselves. God sent the Messiah after raising the people of Israel for 4,000 years, but they could not receive him. Thus, the Messiah could not fulfill God's Will, and instead had to die on the cross. Even today, Jewish people do not recognize Jesus as the Messiah. Only a handful of Israelis are Christians. Think for a moment about what a difficult course of history God has had to follow. Until now, all we have done is to ask God for everything. We did not even try to know what God is like and what His circumstances are like. (2006.07.21, Dar es Salaam, Tanzania)

Consider the history of the people of Israel recorded in the Bible. For a very long time, Heaven raised the people of Israel and promised to send the Messiah. But when He did send the Messiah, what happened to make the people of Israel and the Jewish priests force Jesus to go the path of the cross? You need to know this sorrowful history. Was Jesus a man or a woman? Since he was a man, from the viewpoint of God's purpose of creation, he should have met a woman. And the person who should have brought this about was his mother, Mary. The Bible, however, tells us about the time when they attended a relative's wedding in Cana, and Mary said to Jesus that there was no more wine and asked him to provide some more, and he replied, "Woman, what have you to do with me?" Even though she knew Jesus was sent by God, Mary failed to grant his wish. As a result, Jesus was driven to the path of the cross. (2006.08.04, Kingston, Jamaica)

Chapter 2: Fallen Humanity's Hope and Portion of Responsibility

The desire of fallen people to meet the Messiah

Throughout human history, many people have cultivated their minds and dreamed of a better world, but that world is yet to be seen. The world today is a world that, due to the Fall of the human ancestors, has nothing to do with God's purpose of creation. That is why the Bible refers to the people of this world as wild olive trees and the coming Lord as the true olive tree. The wish of the wild olive trees is to meet the true olive tree and become true olive trees themselves, for only then can salvation be achieved. (2006.07.20, Nairobi, Kenya)

God's purpose of creation was for Him to become one with Adam and Eve and form a family, thus creating three generations. That was also God's most cherished wish. However, due to the error committed by Eve during her growth process, God was unable to establish Adam's family. That is why today's world is said to be a fallen world, a world under Satan's ownership. For this reason, many religions came into existence in the course of history, and they have all sought after goodness. God established the people of Israel and Judaism, worked through them for 4,000 years, and promised to send the Messiah. And yet, how did that end? The people of Israel and Judaism did not accept Jesus. This was because they were ignorant. Nonetheless, the 2,000-year history of Christianity was begun through Jesus' resurrection. What do Christians wish for? They are waiting for the Lord of the Second Advent to come in the Last Days. (2006.07.21, Addis Ababa, Ethiopia)

God's providence and our portion of responsibility

When God created the world, He said that it was beautiful. He said that it looked good. Then, He created Adam and Eve, and gave them responsibility. God's wish and Adam and Eve's wish needed to be the same. God wanted to become the Parent of humankind. Not just a spiritual Parent; He wanted to become the visible Parent of the substantial world. Therefore, He gave a growth period to Adam and Eve. That period, the growth period, was one in which they were to be responsible in an absolute position with relation to God. When they reached perfection, God would have blessed Adam and Eve. God carried out the providence so that they would become the first true ancestors, the True Parents of humankind. (2015.12.06, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Though God is omniscient, omnipotent and perfect, there were reasons that He could not interfere with the Fall. He then began His providential work of restoration because He could not forsake humankind, despite their having fallen. God chose the people of Israel, who knew best about His circumstances, and promised to send the Messiah. As promised, He did send them Jesus, but the people nailed Jesus to the cross. That was not God's Will.

And yet, what do today's Christians believe? They believe that they will be saved through the cross. The history of Christianity now has been wrong. It was only after 4,000 years that God was able to set up the necessary conditions to send His only begotten son. Considering how much effort God put into sending him, it is clear that God's intention was not for the people of Israel to kill His only begotten son. Mary and Joseph should have united and fulfilled Jesus' will. No matter what difficulties she faced, Mary should have prepared all the conditions necessary for Jesus to be married.

Through Jesus' cross, we can attain only spiritual salvation. That is why Jesus said "I will come again" before he left. What he meant was that he would come again in the flesh and form a family on this earth, and, as the true olive tree, restore all wild olive trees in the world to true olive trees. That is the mission of the coming Lord of the Second Advent. (2006.08.09, Lima, Peru)

Though the Bible says that the course of human history has lasted for 6,000 years, it is thought that this period is symbolic, and that it has actually continued for much longer than this. Beginning right after Adam and Eve fell in the garden of Eden, God began working to reclaim humankind from Satan, and He has been continuing to work unceasingly for the period of 4,000 years to enlighten humanity and make it possible for them to escape Satan's realm and return to their original position as His children.

You may already know from the Bible that, after God established the people of Israel as the central chosen people for His providence of restoration, He has been working with them for 4,000 years, moving stage by stage through the difficult and painful process of restoration. For each stage of the work He chose people, such as Abraham and Moses, to stand in the position of central figure of the providential tasks. When His chosen central persons failed to fulfill their responsibility, God had to endure indescribable pain and suffering. Humanity, however was unaware of the process of restoration and of the pain that God was suffering.

And still, God promised to send the Messiah and continued to give hope to the people of Israel and to enlighten them. At the time, Israel was a still small nation. If the people of Israel at the time had recognized and accepted Jesus as the savior and connected with the foundation of the Roman Empire, the situation would have been very different. Though human beings fell, their original nature tends toward goodness and hopes for a better world, and so they already have the basis on which they can uphold Heaven's Will. For this reason, God promised to send the Messiah.

I am sure that you gain new understanding when you study the Word every day. God created one man and one woman. This was because He wished to form three generations. To do so, Adam and Eve needed to marry. However, they fell before they had reached maturity and gotten married. Consequently, human history has unfolded as a history with Satan, not God, as its master. This is why the Savior is necessary.

Many religions including Christianity have continued to enlighten humanity with the purpose of opening the path for them to live in goodness in this fallen, evil world. Consider God's purpose of creation for a minute. Jesus was a man. What does a man need? He needs a woman. The people of Israel, Judaism and Mary should have united and attended Jesus and helped him to form a family.

According to the words of the Divine Principle, God was unable to interfere with the human Fall because of humankind's portion of responsibility. Similarly, it is humankind's responsibility to attend the Lord. If the people of Israel and the followers of Judaism at the time had known of God's providence and purpose of creation, they would not have failed so miserably; their ignorance resulted in the death of Jesus on the cross. (2006.08.08, Caracas, Venezuela)

Jesus should form a family

If Jesus had formed a family and been protected by Joseph's family and Zachariah's family, he would not have died on the cross. If you are able to realize and fathom, even a little, the heart of God as He looks upon human history as it has been created by ignorant human beings, it will be a source of comfort to Him. In this regard, you need to know that human responsibility is important. (2006.08.10, Santiago, Chile)

God had the dream of living together with the first ancestors. Instead of living alone, He wished to live with His family, His object partners, as the Father and Mother. However, in order for Adam and Eve, who were still in the process of growing, to exercise the same authority and power as God, they needed to fulfill their five percent portion of responsibility. If Adam and Eve had fulfilled their portion of responsibility and had passed the heavenly bloodline down through history, today's difficulties, such as religious conflicts and racial problems, would not exist. The omniscient and omnipotent God can know no failure. He has waited for human beings to fulfill their responsibility and rise to the same position as His.

Today, there are four great religions that have expanded and developed worldwide, but even the people who believed in those four religions did not know about God's true Will. Though those religions have worshiped the one God and pursued peace and happiness of humanity, they are unable to unite because they have each continued to grow separately centering on themselves. (2006.07.07, Sarajevo, Bosnia)

If Jesus had lived to achieve God's Will, the Catholic and Protestant histories would not be divided and complicated like they are today, for the kingdom of heaven on earth and in heaven would have been realized in Jesus' day. As you can see, humankind's portion of responsibility is really crucial. As people who have received the Blessing, you too have a responsibility. (2006.08.16, Port Moresby, Papua New

Guinea)

Chapter 3: The Lord of the Second Advent and True Parents

The Lord of the Second Advent and True Father's indemnity course

Though Jesus died on the cross before he could completely fulfill the purpose for his coming to this earth, he achieved spiritual salvation during the 40 days of his resurrection, and thus the history of Christianity was begun. Christianity, however, was divided into many denominations, because it did not know God's Will or the true purpose of Jesus' coming. In spite of this, God nurtured Christianity and paved the foundation to send the Lord of the Second Advent. At the time, the Second World War had just ended. Until the time before the Second World War, the victorious nations were in control of the defeated nations, but after this war, the victorious nations helped the defeated nations. Such a providence came to pass because all the nations in the world had become brother nations, for the time had come for the Lord of the Second Advent to appear. (2006.07.20, Nairobi, Kenya)

After Jesus' ascension, God prepared the environment where He could keep His promise to send the Lord of the Second Advent through the Christian cultural realm, right after the Second World War. God allowed western culture to rule over the world because it was His great Will to send the Lord of the Second Advent through the Christian culture at a certain time, and unite this world as one. Though the history of Christianity in Korea is a short one, it sums up the essence of Christianity. At the time of the Second World War, Christian history was 2,000 years old, but the only people who believed at that time that the Lord would come again in the flesh were the Christians in Korea. (2006.05.30, Jakarta, Indonesia)

You must have learned from True Parents' words that the time when Heaven was able to seek out humanity and achieve His Will was the year 1945. In 1945, after the Second World War, the foundation of Christianity was ready in an environment where the Lord of the Second Advent could be received, but that Will was not realized. Historically, Korea is a nation where all the religions introduced have come to fruition. At that time, when Christian history was almost 2,000 years old, the history of Christianity in Korea was less than a century long. At a time when all Christians in the world were looking up at the sky, believing that the Lord of the Second Advent would appear from there, the Christians in Korea were waiting for the Lord who was directly connected to Heaven and who was to come substantially in the flesh. There were even spiritual groups who received revelations on what the coming Lord would look like and what size clothes he would wear, and they made clothes for him in advance. Even in the world, when a king is to be enthroned, he needs a foundation to stand on and subjects to rule. If there is no foundation and nothing is prepared in terms of ceremonial procedures or clothes, it will not be enough for somebody to just appear and say "I am king." All the Christians in the world are meant to be the subjects of the coming Lord, but not one Christian denomination has made preparations to receive the coming Lord. Believing in a Lord who will come upon the clouds may be said to be a far-fetched, illogical faith. Christian history has had both Cain's side and Abel's side. Cain's side, which came into existence first, expanded and grew phenomenally, while Abel's side had only a handful of people who could receive the Lord. (2006.05.04, Miami, USA)

Among today's humankind, has there ever been anyone who knew about God's heart and circumstances and wished to liberate Him? Though Heaven continued to educate the people of Israel, they failed to accept Jesus, with the result that they had to wander around for many years.

However, Jesus' death on the cross set the condition by which the foundation of Christianity could be laid on this earth, so the history of Christianity continued for 2,000 years, and the foundation to receive the Lord of the Second Advent was finally prepared by 1945. However, those who were prepared failed to connect to True Father.

For a person to stand as the lord of a nation, there must be citizens. Similarly, in realizing God's providence, the people who are following Him need to fulfill their responsibility. However, when True Father came, his followers failed to fulfill their responsibility, leaving him no choice but to begin again from the bottommost part of hell. (2006.07.19, Nairobi, Kenya)

True Father was called by Heaven at the age of 16 to begin working for the providence. It is true that Heaven prepared the environment surrounding True Father, and also built a protective fence around him. True Father's great uncle was a Christian pastor. At the time, Korea was under Japanese rule and the people who were taking part in the independence movement against Japan were Christians. True Father also knew when Korea would regain independence. The people who had received spiritual revelations from Heaven knew when Korea would be liberated. Under such circumstances, Heaven chose a central figure and made preparations, but the forces on Cain's side were just too strong and the ideal imagined by those on True Father's side were very different from reality, so he received much persecution. Even after Korea was liberated, it could not gain complete independence and, torn between America and the Soviet Union, it was divided contrary to its wishes into North and South. At that time, True Father still had to embrace the whole country, and so after staying a while in the South he went up to the North to lay his

foundation. There, he was persecuted and imprisoned. (2006.05.04, Miami, USA)

When Father was 16, he received his mission from Jesus and assumed the role of the only begotten son. This was when Father had to fulfill his responsibilities at the growth stage, during which Adam and Eve should have looked only toward God with absolute faith, absolute love and absolute obedience under God's realm of protection. During that time, Adam and Eve looked toward themselves instead, which led to the Fall. Father also had to pay indemnity for all the responsibilities that Jesus, the only begotten son, had not been able to fulfill, which was why Heaven told Father, who was in South Korea, to go to North Korea.

True Parents' position, reestablished by Heaven in the fallen world, could not come about without indemnity. Consequently Father went to prison. In the prison, Father was in a situation in which he was to have been executed the following day. Heaven could not ignore this, which is why Heaven worked through the UN Forces in order to make it possible for Father to return to South Korea. The historic work of the UN Forces would not have been possible without Heaven's help. If Russia had voted against it there would have been no way for it to happen. However, Heaven moved the UN to vote in favor of sending troops.

True Father fulfilled the restoration through indemnity that Jesus had not been able to achieve in his 33-year life course. True Father wrote *Wolli Wonbon*, the first version of the *Divine Principle*, in Beom-il Dong during the hardships of the refugee period. That is why we have the *Exposition of the Divine Principle* today. The only begotten son of God must find the Word. (2016.08.01, Chung Pyung Training Center)

The Will cannot be achieved without embracing both Cain and Abel. After the Second World War, Korea was divided into North and South and the North was dominated by the Soviet Union. Even though True Father knew this, he still had to go to the North. At that time, many spiritual and heavenly phenomena were taking place in the North, centering on Pyongyang. There were people who believed that the Lord would come in the flesh to that region. True Father crossed the 38th parallel to embrace his Cain children, but he was imprisoned and persecuted. Thanks to the UN troops, however, he was freed and he was able to return to the South, where he founded the Unification Church. True Father was imprisoned six times. He could have avoided that path, but in order to bring Cain and Abel together as one and register them both as his children, he had to fulfill his mission of the True Parents, even in prison. In other words, True Father was in a position where he had no choice but to follow such a path of suffering. (2006.05.30, Jakarta, Indonesia)

When we consider True Father's family, we find that he had a great-uncle who was both a Christian pastor and a central figure in the independence movement. That great-uncle also had a close connection to President Syngman Rhee. Had he been connected to True Father, therefore, it would not have taken long to build the foundation we have today. The Korean peninsula was divided into North and South due to the Korean War. Thus, the foundation prepared by God was lost, and True Father had no choice but to begin anew. Consequently, he began his work again in Beomnaetgol, Busan. He also had to go through an indemnity course of being imprisoned six times. (2006.07.07, Tirana, Albania)

True Parents comforted the heart of God and emerged triumphant

All people were meant to have parents centered on God, but they have come to have false parents instead. Unification Church members have learned through the Divine Principle about God's miserable situation. He is unable to take dominion over humankind as long as they have false parents. Throughout the thousands of years of human history, there has not been one person who understood the grieved and anguished heart of God and tried to comfort Him. In the course of God's providence, many prophets came forward to uphold God's Will, but they all ended up failing. In light of this, God's heart must indeed be in indescribable agony. He pinned His hopes on each of them in turn, but whenever they failed and stood in the position of having to pass on the mission of achieving His Will to the next generation, the anguish God must have felt in His heart would have been beyond words. Not even the prophets, however, understood this painful heart of God. (2006.07.01, Amman, Jordan)

Christians are just looking up at the sky, waiting to receive the Lord coming on the clouds. You, however, have been fortunate enough to meet True Parents. You have no idea how difficult it has been for True Parents' names to become known around the world as they are today. True Father has had to go to prison six times, and overcome innumerable life-or-death crises. In the course of human history until now, True Parents are the people who have known better than anyone else about God's heart and circumstances, and who have proclaimed and worked in order to perfectly achieve His Will, no matter what indemnity they have had to pay. (2006.08.09, Lima, Peru)

The history of the Unification Church had to start out from the lowest place, like a wilderness course. In spite of the difficult environment where nothing was prepared, True Father strove to develop Korea in earnest so that it could join the ranks of the advanced nations. In the early days, the members of the

Unification Church consisted mainly of women and middle and high school students. This small number of people took the lead in reviving Korea according to True Father's will, through the New Mind, New Life Campaign and the New Community Movement. As they propagated the teaching of the Divine Principle, they also devoted themselves to restoring the polluted rivers and denuded mountainsides. Korea today has joined the ranks of advanced nations and is exporting many kinds of goods to the rest of the world. The one who paved the foundation to make this possible from the bottommost place was True Father. In the 1950s and 1960s, nobody could have imagined that Korea would become involved in the machinery industry. It was a time when there was no foundation of any kind. However, at that time True Father began to make preparations and train engineers. Anyone who starts a business desires to gain something from it. In short, they desire to make money. True Father, however, did not ask for anything in return; he invested everything solely for the will of the providence. (2006.07.21, Addis Ababa, Ethiopia)

Right after the Second World War, God prepared the foundation on which the Lord of the Second Advent could come and achieve His Will. If Korea at the time had upheld God's great Will and prepared the ground to attend True Father, it would not have been divided into North and South. You may have learned from the Divine Principle that the difficult course of indemnity was begun because human beings failed to fulfill their five percent responsibility. This being the case, True Father had no choice but to start out from the bottommost part of hell. Though many prophets and martyrs have come and gone in the course of history, the only person who fulfilled the Will during his life on earth was True Father. Moreover, True Father was able to perform the Enthronement Ceremony for God's Kingship and the Cheon Jeong Gung Entrance Ceremony and Coronation Ceremony of True Parents, the King and Queen of Cosmic Peace -- something that could not even be imagined in the fallen world. (2006.06.20, Dushanbe, Tajikistan)

Chapter 4: True Mother and the Providence of the Only Begotten Daughter

Holy birth and family history

I was born at 4:30 a.m. on the 6th day of the first lunar month in 1943, at 26 Sineui-ri, Anju-eub, Anju-gun, South Pyeongan Province. When I was born, my maternal grandfather, Hong Yu-il asked those present to take note of the time, making it possible to know exactly what time I was born.

I have been told that at the time I was born, my father, Han Seung-un had a dream-like vision in which he saw beautiful, bright sunshine beaming down through a thick forest of pine trees. In that forest, two cranes were dancing in harmony. So he named me Hak Ja.

It was not a remote village, yet there was a hill, and also a stream, right behind my house. The surrounding village had a very warm and cozy feeling, like a hen embracing her chicks. In the backyard was a cornfield that my family harvested for food. I remember how big those corn cobs were.

Father's hometown, Jeongju, and my hometown, Anju, are situated on either side of the same river and are about 30 kilometers apart. When we visited Jeongju in December 1991, we flew over Anju by helicopter but the village I saw was completely different from how I had known it. There is now an apartment complex there. It has changed into more of an urban district than Father's hometown of Jeongju has.

My father, Han Seung-un, was a devout member of the New Jesus Church. He followed Pastor Lee Yong-do and Pastor Lee Ho-bin and lived a religious life together with Dae Mo Nim. They got married and he received a revelation that if they had a son, God would have a great purpose for him. However, a daughter was born.

Hong Yu-il, my maternal grandfather, was tall and handsome. When I first met True Father, he felt familiar to me because he looked so much like my grandfather. In those days my grandfather was so open to modern trends that he even bought high-heeled shoes for his daughter-in-law. Jo Won-mo, my maternal grandmother, was petite and pretty. She was diligent and active. Although she was not well educated, she was very much a modern lady. She even operated her own business, selling and repairing sewing machines. (1999.10.21, Punta del Este, Uruguay)

Around the time of my birth, my mother ate some soup and then fell asleep. At that time, Satan, completely in black, appeared and said, "Through the birth of this child, I will come to ruin. That is why I am trying to get rid of this child." At that time, Dae Mo Nim fought strongly and won. When she woke up, her whole body was covered in sweat and her clothes were soaked. My Grandmother Jo said, "You must be going through so much suffering to give birth to this child." That's how seriously Dae Mo Nim fought with Satan.

Why do I tell you this? God's providence is profound and mysterious. During the final stages of the Second World War, Japan confiscated all the iron they could find in Korea and even took the brassware that is used for ancestral rites, to make military weapons. However, those things would cross back again and accumulate in the yard of the house where I was born. What does this mean? This shows how urgent and desperate God's providence was. How desperate must God have been that such things would happen

for the sake of a new born baby! (2013.10.20, Nagano, Japan)

There are events in Korea's history that contribute to Korea being chosen as the nation where the Second Advent of the Messiah would occur. About 400 years ago there was a grandfather named Jo Han-jun in Jeongju. Mr. Jo lived in the village of Bucheon. At that time, Korea was under China's influence and every year, Korea had to make tribute payments to China. China's envoys would come in and out of Korea but there was always severe flooding on the Dallae River, which hindered the travel of the Chinese envoys.

However, the Joseon government at that time did not have the money to resolve this so they were looking for a volunteer who would be able to build a bridge over that river for the sake of the nation. That is when Grandfather Jo Han-jun took it upon himself to build that bridge using his own personal money. It must not have been easy to build a stone bridge, but it is said that he built it big enough so that boats could even pass under it. After building the bridge, he only had a few brass coins left. There was only enough left to buy straw sandals. So he bought himself a pair of straw sandals.

The following day was the dedication ceremony so he went to sleep and that night, he heard God's voice, "Han-jun, Han-jun! Your sincere devotion moved Heaven. Therefore, I wanted to send the son of Heaven to your family. However, because you used those three coins for yourself, I will send you the princess of Heaven instead." He woke up from that dream and found that a stone statue of the Maitreya Buddha had suddenly appeared near the Dallae River. This statue was a miracle and all those who passed in front of it got off their horses to offer a bow before going along their way.

However, Mr. Jo's daughters ran into problems. They were single but their hips were thick and their bellies got big just like the stone Maitreya's belly. People mistakenly thought they were pregnant and they had difficulty finding husbands. Therefore, Mr. Jo's family came together to discuss the matter, "It is because of that Maitreya statue that our daughters are having a hard time finding husbands so let us cut off some of the Maitreya's belly off" and they did just that. When they did, it is said that the stone bled. So they repented and remade the belly just as it had been before. However, due to the passing of time and weathering, a hole appeared and bees came in and out of it. Father said that he went to play at that Maitreya statue during his childhood. This is not a legend but a true story. I've heard that this Maitreya statue is still there.

I tell you this story to show you that if you offer sincere devotion and loyalty for the sake of Heaven, it will all be accepted by Heaven. My maternal grandmother, Jo Won-mo, my mother Hong Sun-ae (Dae Mo Nim) and I are the only daughters for three generations. Father once said that for a woman to become the mother of the universe, she had to come from a family that had only one daughter for three successive generations. This shows us how Heaven prepared the environment for this one time. Heaven created all things before he created Adam and Eve. He first created an environment for them. This also applies to the providence. I am saying that Heaven's work is remarkable. In other words, the mother of the universe did not suddenly appear after the returning Messiah came. This result comes from establishing indemnity conditions that freed her from Satan's conditions over a long providential course. (2014.06.22, Cheon Jeong Gung)

True Mother and the spirit-led churches

In Israel, 2,000 years ago, God made many preparations before the birth of Jesus. He prepared the people of Israel ahead of time to welcome Jesus. He prepared so that Jesus could have his heavenly family, unite the nation and then bring salvation to the world. However, the central figures of the providence at that time cared more about their daily lives than about God's circumstances or His profound Will. As a result of their not recognizing and attending Jesus properly, Jesus was sent to the cross.

During the 2,000 years since Jesus' resurrection, God has been working through Christian culture to awaken and prepare people as Brides to attend the Returning Lord. He called Korea to be His chosen nation. Although Korea has but a short history of Christianity, God led the people of Korea to establish churches to make internal preparations to welcome the Returning Lord both before and after the country's liberation.

In Cheolsan, North Pyeongan Province, there was a spirit-led church, the Holy Lord Church, with an elderly lady pastor named Kim Seong-do, which had indemnified the mission of Eve. After the death of Rev. Kim Seong-do, God directly guided Rev. Heo Ho-bin and her husband, who established the Inside the Womb Church, to make internal preparations to attend the Returning Lord.

In North Korea, as the power of the communist authorities grew stronger, the persecution of religion became severe. In August 1946, Rev. Heo Ho-bin was taken to the Daedong Detention Center in Pyongyang. While in jail she received a revelation that she would meet the Returning Lord. Around the same time True Father was arrested while evangelizing in Pyongyang and was taken to the same jail. While in the jail, True Father managed to send a note to Rev. Heo through her chief disciple. However,

the note was discovered by a prison guard and True Father was tortured so severely that his teeth were broken.

It was during that time, before I came down to South Korea, that Rev. Heo's mother called me to go see her after receiving a revelation about me. I was then six years old. Rev. Heo's church was fulfilling the mission of the Bride of the Lord at the Second Advent, and Rev. Heo's mother gave me a benediction that I would take the position of that Bride. She said in her prayer that I was supposed to fulfill a great mission. I still vividly recall it: an elderly lady in a white Korean dress said that she had received a revelation about me from Heaven and she called me to come into her room alone in order to give me that blessing. (1999.10.21, Punta del Este, Uruguay)

Those of you who have listened to True Father's sermons are aware that as we attend True Parents on the earth there are special events in the heavenly providence that happen without any of us realizing it. At that time in Korea, there were many spirit-led churches, which were different from the Christians who believed that if you just had blind faith in Jesus and the Bible you would go to heaven. These groups had only one goal, which was to prepare the way and to follow guidance which they received directly from God about the search for the Lord's Bride.

I was born into a family that was spiritually prepared, whose preparation included participation in those spirit-led churches. I have memories of the indescribable suffering endured by the churches to which my mother, Dae Mo Nim, belonged. The members of those churches lived entirely according to the divine revelations they received. Today as I reflect upon the circumstances of that time, I am drenched in sorrow. These revelations directed them to walk an indemnity course in order to prepare an easier path for the Lord. It was an unbelievable course filled with difficulties and hardships. Some of those members died in prison. Having been called by God to prepare for the Messiah, they overcame their difficulties by carrying with them only the hope that someday they would be able to meet him.

So, with devotion and attendance, they made extensive preparations to welcome the Returning Lord. Among the things they did was to prepare everything for him, from spoons for him to eat with to clothes for him to wear. The revelations they received were so detailed that they knew even the size of his clothes. Yet while they endured indescribable suffering to carry out these directions, unfortunately they died, one by one, unable to meet the Lord.

However, their mission was passed down through three generations, and I was born at the culmination of their revelations. When I was born, God gave revelations about his plan that the Lord at his Second Advent would be born on earth. These revelations were given to a woman named Rev. Heo Ho-bin. When I was six, Rev. Heo's mother met me and prophesied, "You will surely be Heaven's Bride." She had received that revelation about me though I was still just a young girl. (1977.05.03, Belvedere Training Center)

The Korean people and the only begotten daughter

I just mentioned the story of Abraham. Abraham's faith became the basis on which Heaven could send his only begotten son through the nation of Israel. How great a blessing is this to fallen humanity! Yet, did the people in those days receive the only begotten son well? Heaven sent his only begotten son to the people of Israel after a long wait and after raising them for 4,000 years. Yet, the people of Israel and the followers of Judaism ended up sending God's only begotten son to the cross.

Jesus, however, said that he would come again. The only begotten son, whom God could love, had appeared for the first time since the Fall. What do you think our Heavenly Parent's heart would have been like? God wanted to educate and embrace all humanity, people living in ignorance; He wanted to do so through Heaven's lineage, through the Messiah. When that could not happen, imagine the pain God's heart would have been in.

Yet, the providence had to continue. Heaven's providence cannot work, however, with God's only begotten son alone. Did you know that the 6,000-year providential history was also concerned with finding and raising God's only begotten daughter? God did this even during Jesus' time. However, it did not bear fruit. History remembers God's only begotten son but not God's only begotten daughter. Isn't the providence of Christianity one of searching for the Bride? The providence of restoration was also concerned with looking for the Bride, for God's only begotten daughter. (2014.06.22, Cheon Jeong Gung)

When we look at the Israelites' history, Heaven had guided them for 4,000 years until they established a national foundation and a national standard. Then he sent Jesus. The Israelites had to unite with Jesus to set up the conditions for the only begotten daughter. Then Jesus could have married and taken over the Roman Empire. Because the Israelites, who had been prepared over a long period of time, failed their responsibility in this way, they had to pay a great deal of indemnity. When a people that God has chosen fails in their responsibility, God cannot use them again. You can see this in the history in the Bible.

Thus, God also has to find and establish a national standard to be the foundation for his only begotten daughter. Why is Korea called Hanguk? Out of our brilliant 5,000-year culture, our history, Goguryeo [a kingdom, 37 BC-AD 668] lasted almost 1,000 years. Therefore, when Goguryeo dissolved and Goryeo was founded, they called it Goryeo by using the same "go" character. As Goryeo dissolved, Joseon was founded. During its early days, it was called Gojoseon. Coinciding with Korea's liberation, why did this country's name become Hanguk? Heaven's providence decided the fate of this nation. Why? Because it was the nation where the only begotten son and daughter of God would be born.

Between 800 and 400 BC was a Han (韓) kingdom that derived from the Dongi People. This appears in one of the most ancient books in China. The name Han did not appear from among the three kingdoms that made up Korea in the past. History records that the family of the Han kingdom was chased out of China and came down south by sea. Heaven carried out the providence to bring the most lonely and good-hearted kingdom to the Korean peninsula to build the national foundation. Therefore, the Korean people need to become people that fulfill Heavenly Parent's wish and True Parents' wish. This country must become the one that does that. You should stand in the center and invest in this. (2016.02.24, Cheon Jeong Gung)

The purpose for the coming of the only begotten son, Jesus Christ, was to become the True Parent, save humankind and fulfill God's dream. Yet, Mary, who should have cooperated and supported him, ran away. She did not fulfill her responsibility. Therefore, as Jesus died on the cross, he said he would come again and that when he did he would hold the Marriage Supper of the Lamb. The 2,000-year Christian history was the history of the search for the only begotten daughter of God.

Heaven prepared the noble Han people, who originated from the Dongi people, and began to shift the dynamics of goodness. I am speaking of Korea. If you look at the history of this nation, there was Goguryeo and then Goryeo, and when Goryeo collapsed, they called the nation Joseon, a name that came from Gojoseon. After the Second World War, Korea was split between north and south. The south became the Republic of Korea -- Dae Han Min Guk (great Han republic). You should not mistake the cause of this occurrence for a human act. It is proof that Heaven was working. Therefore, the one who was to become the only begotten daughter of God was to have the surname Han.

I was born as the only begotten daughter of God, free from any connection to Satan. Because Mary did not fulfill her responsibilities 2,000 years ago, the Messiah's environment disappeared. In the current age, however, Dae Mo Nim gave birth to the only begotten daughter and supported her. In order to bring salvation to the fallen world, the foundation and environment of the begotten daughter are important. The person who played the central role in that was Dae Mo Nim. In Jesus' time, 2,000 years ago, this failed. However, in our time, for the first time in the 6,000 biblical years, the foundation for the only begotten daughter was realized. (2016.05.06, Cheongshim International Youth Center)

God began the historical providence to establish the foundation for the only begotten daughter. People like Buddha and Confucius, who lived 2,500 years ago, guided the path for humankind to grow closer to God. God gave them the permission to do that. God has to use whatever means possible to awaken ignorant human beings and complete the providence of history.

If we look at the history of civilization, we see that Christianity began on the Italian peninsula and passed through the continents and island nations to expand worldwide.

God raised the noble Han people from among the Dongi Tribe as the chosen people. This was the second time that God had worked to find and raise a chosen people. These people hated fighting so they left China and came all the way down to the Korean peninsula. Korean history can also testify and attest to this historical providence. Goguryeo was a nation whose culture developed over the course of 1,000 years. The nation that succeeded Goguryeo was Goryeo. This nation inherited the brilliant culture of Goguryeo and named itself Goryeo. Joseon took its name from Gojoseon as well.

With the liberation of Korea in 1945, the nation was divided into a democratic South and a communist North. The south was named Dae Han Min Guk (great Han republic). Who gave it that name? It is time for the truth to come out. Just as God raised the people of Israel for 4,000 years, God has been raising the Korean people so as to send the only begotten daughter. (2016.10.04, Cheon Jeong Gung)

The family foundation to send the only begotten daughter

The grave of Jo Won-mo is at the Paju Wonjon. She is my maternal grandmother. Heaven's providence made preparations for a long time to send the Returning Messiah to the Korean peninsula. The history of Christianity in Korea is short, but different from other Christians, who were expecting Jesus to return on the clouds, were the spirit-led Christian groups in Korea who were preparing and waiting for the Returning Messiah to come in the flesh.

According to Father, the mother of the universe must come from a family with only one daughter for

three generations. Grandmother Jo is my maternal grandmother and was the only daughter. Dae Mo Nim was also the only daughter, and I was also an only daughter. What is quite profound and intriguing was that when Father first saw me, he asked, "What is your name?" After I gave him my name, he suddenly closed his eyes and said, "I offer my gratitude to Heaven for making a girl like this be born in Korea." At the time of my Holy Wedding in 1960, Grandmother Jo ascended. However, she passed away knowing whom I would marry. (2013.11.21, Yong Pyong Resort)

Fallen people desire to meet True Parents. Though Jesus died on the cross 2,000 years ago, the position of the only begotten son remained; however, the only begotten daughter had not emerged. God could not enter the nation of Israel, which had failed in its responsibility, and did not use it again. If He had, it would have created grounds for Satan's accusation. Because of that, Heaven had no choice but to pick another nation of people to establish a foundation for His only begotten daughter. He chose the Han people. Through the Republic of Korea the 2,000 years of Christian history has been to prepare for the only begotten daughter. The Returning Lord must meet the only begotten daughter. The only begotten daughter is True Mother, born in 1943.

The only begotten daughter has to be born on the Christian foundation because providential history unfolded in that direction. Dae Mo Nim fulfilled a central role in a religious group that offered immense devotion in order to prepare for the returning Lord. She protected and educated well the only begotten daughter and offered devotion for Mother to take part in the Marriage Supper of the Lamb, to establish the True Parents. She also led an exemplary life of serving True Parents in front of blessed members and other church members. Even after she went to the spirit world, she was able to carry out her role in lieu of True Parents. So she was named Dae Mo Nim (Great Mother). She is an indispensable person to all fallen people.

From that viewpoint, all of you are fortunate. In Jesus' time, 2,000 years ago, no such environment existed, and there was no protective fence for Jesus. However, if you look at the history of today, Dae Mo Nim displayed absolute faith, love and obedience in the position of being one heart, one body, one mindset and one harmony with True Parents. Though she was in the spirit world, she prepared for True Father's ascension in the real world, which nobody had ever imagined or thought of doing. This was not something that could have been done by just anybody. (2016.05.08, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Dae Mo Nim is a person who spent her whole life seeking and attending the returning Lord. She opened up the environment through which you could be resurrected. She was the historic person who protected the family of God's only begotten daughter and gave birth to the only begotten daughter.

Not just anyone could conduct Dae Mo Nim's works. She is a person who made substantial preparations for the returning Lord. That is why there is no one comparable to Dae Mo Nim. It is not an easy thing for a spirit person to work on earth! This required effort that you cannot even imagine.

What is the difference between one's nanny and one's actual mother? Anybody can say that the lineage and the heart are different. But I would like to explain it like this: A nanny is a public figure. She cannot have personal emotions in the task entrusted to her. When Dae Mo Nim gave birth to me, Heaven told her, "You are her nanny." Dae Mo Nim is a person who showed absolute faith. Dae Mo Nim is a person who, throughout her entire life, never thought of herself. She is the one who knew the most about providential history, about the Returning Lord and about the status and position of True Parents. (2014.10.27, Cheon Jeong Gung)

True Father received his mission from Jesus at the age of 16. Just as Adam and Eve had to go through a growing process, Father also had responsibilities that he had to complete. In order to begin as the Returning Lord, he had to go through a course of indemnity. He ended up going to prison in North Korea. However, Heaven could not just let everything end in prison. Heaven had to protect Father. That is why Father came south with the help of the UN Forces.

After arriving in Busan, Father was able to complete the task of writing down the Word, which was his responsibility as the only begotten son of God. That is the responsibility of the only begotten son of God. After he completed that, he could start to look for disciples. On that foundation, in 1960 he met the only begotten daughter of God and moved forward into the position of a True Parent.

The 2,000 years of Christian providential history was the providence to find the only begotten daughter of God. The Bible says, "And everyone who speaks a word against the Son of Man will be forgiven, but anyone who blasphemes against the Holy Spirit will not be forgiven" (Luke 12:10). This is because in our Heavenly Parent's providential work through history, the final component that had to be found was the only begotten daughter of God. A new stage of providential history is beginning through the only begotten daughter of God. (2016.10.04, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Chapter 5: The Providential Period of Preparation and the Holy Wedding

Moving south and the providential period of preparation

While my mother was attending the Inside the Womb Church, her brother, my uncle Hong Sun-jeong, returned home from studying abroad in Japan. He then went to South Korea and joined the army there. My uncle was a dignified and charming person. My grandmother very much missed her son while he was serving in the military. One of the reasons my grandmother, my mother and I came to the South was to see him. We went to Seoul and settled there. When we first arrived in Seoul we lived at Hyochang-dong, and that is where I entered Hyochang Elementary School.

My maternal grandmother, Grandmother Jo, was always with me, and whenever we walked down the street together people would stroke my hair and tell me how pretty I was. It was a time when other people could not go about freely, but I roamed to and fro and ran errands, and was much loved. Even in the process of coming to the South, we were able to cross the borders without any mishap because we were all women and the group included me, a small child.

I was popular wherever I went and grew up receiving much love from the many people around me. This is why I later thought, "If I had not married young, I could have been lost to the secular world. Maybe this is the reason God brought me to the Holy Wedding early in life and embraced me in His arms."

I was eight years old (by Korean reckoning) when the Korean War broke out. We were living in Seoul so we had to flee from there, and my uncle helped us tremendously. Dae Mo Nim thought only about meeting the Lord, for whom she continued offering her sincere devotions. As a medical officer in the army, my uncle knew in advance that the Han River Bridge was going to be blown up. He had a pass to cross the bridge, and he drove my grandmother, Dae Mo Nim and me across it in a military vehicle so we could flee further south.

As soon as we crossed the bridge, my uncle told us to get out of the vehicle and take cover. We did as he said. At that moment the bridge was blown up, and many soldiers who were still crossing the bridge fell into the river and lost their lives. We were safe because of my uncle's help.

Most Korean people my age have gone through wars and difficult times, but I was able to pass through that precarious period in safety because I was always protected by Heaven in all things. I lived through the Korean War without any trouble or misadventure. I can remember the time when we were fleeing from the North. I caught a cold and Dae Mo Nim made me bite down on taffy to prevent me from coughing so we would not be heard. Also, when I was injured, she mashed cactus and cooked rice together and applied that to my injury to make the pus ooze out, and that healed me. (1999.10.21, Punta del Este, Uruguay)

What we see today with our own eyes is not everything. Tracing back to 1950, it was the year the Korean Civil War broke out. South Koreans were pushed all the way to the southern end of the peninsula, and only through the help of the UN troops were they able to move northward again, in the process of which the entire nation came to lie in ruins. You have no idea how difficult the lives of the general public became then. Most of them could not even manage one meal a day. That was how dismal the circumstances were.

At the time, it was not yet 100 years since Christianity had been first introduced into Korea, so the nation mostly followed Confucianism or Buddhism. Therefore, there were many Buddhist monks. One day, one such monk saw me and asked Dae Mo Nim, "Is this your daughter?" When she answered yes, he told her, "She is a daughter worth more than ten sons, so raise her well." He also added, "Your daughter will get married when she is young to a man much older than her, but he will have the ability to dominate the land, sea and air."

When I now think about those words, I am deeply moved in my heart, but 50 years ago I could not even imagine what that meant and only thought that it would be more difficult than plucking a star from heaven. The prophecy made by a monk who was passing us by, however, has come true. (2007.05.01, Fukuoka, Japan)

After meeting with True Father, Dae Mo Nim began a church in Chuncheon, and I went to Bangui Elementary School located there. Around the time I graduated from that school, the "laying on of hands" incident occurred and Dae Mo Nim was imprisoned. At the time, I was supposed to take my middle school entrance exam, but I had given up on it because Dae Mo Nim was not there with me. Then my maternal uncle who lived in Seoul heard about this and he came to Chuncheon to take me to Seoul to take the entrance exam there. Recruiting of new students for the first semester was already finished, but the recruiting for the second semester was still going on, so I took the entrance exam for Seongjeong Middle School (now Seonjeong Middle School), and I passed. I moved from Chuncheon to my maternal uncle's home in Shindang-dong, Seoul so that I could attend Seongjeong Middle School.

The role of women is very important in the course of the providence of restoration. In preparing for Mother's mission in particular, God followed a painstaking course, hidden from human eyes, within the confines where He would not be subjected to Satan's accusations. Grandmother Jo Won-mo and Hong Sun-ae Dae Mo Nim lived their entire lives in faith and preparation to receive the returning Lord. They did not compromise with the world or practice empty faith within an apathetic family environment; instead, they dedicated twenty-four hours a day to serving Heaven, and devoted themselves to making preparations to receive the Lord.

Since my mother's investment in her life of faith caused her to be rarely at home, I lived mostly with my grandmother. So I naturally inherited my faith from my grandmother. My grandmother knew God's Will for me, so she cared for me with sincerity. She raised me in purity, untainted by the world, so that I might become the precious daughter whom Heaven could use.

My grandmother repeatedly told me, "Your father is Heavenly Father." This is all I remember, her telling me, "Heavenly Father is your father." Thus, when we talked about my father I always thought about Heavenly Father rather than my natural father. Whenever I thought of God I always had a warm feeling. Anyone who looked at my family from an external perspective would have found it incomprehensible. Yet, growing up in it, I never felt anything lacking; nor did I have anything to complain about. I lived with a feeling that something or someone was embracing me, and I felt free in my heart.

I never asked my mother or my grandmother anything about my physical father, such as why my mother and father lived the way they did. Throughout my life I never had any hard feelings or complaints whatsoever about my physical parents. Thousands of years before Jesus came, God made many preparations for Israel to receive him that remain unknown to this day. In Korea as well, prior to the liberation He prepared many groups to receive the Lord at his return. Those groups carried out internal work for the providential history of restoration. My maternal grandmother and my mother searched everywhere for those groups. They lived their lives only for the Will, preparing for the day when they could meet the Lord.

In the end, their sincere and devout life of faith led me to where I am today. Living a virtuous and pure life, they separated themselves from anything impure or evil. I learned this way of life primarily from my mother, but my maternal grandmother, Grandmother Jo, also greatly influenced me. She passed away around the time Father and I were married, and after she went to the spirit world, she appeared to the Buddhist priest Bhoshal Yuncheong Jeongshim and said that the time had come, and that he should prepare clothes like the king used to wear. But finally Yuncheong Jeongshim went to the spirit world without making the clothes. Grandmother Jo also sent a message that Father was the king of kings and every time there was a change in the national leadership she said that place was Father's place. (1999.10.21, Punta del Este, Uruguay)

My teachers loved and protected me at every school I attended. I am not sure whether it was because I gave them the impression I was reliable and modest, but for some reason my teachers cared for me. Some teachers said, "You are not like most children these days. Go out and get involved." It was not that I had a lot of worries on my mind. I just liked to sit and stay quiet. Even during adolescence, when I was growing into womanhood, I never worried about my life because my grandmother and mother, who were always attending Heaven, taught me to live in faith. Under my mother's strict education, I spent my time immersed in reading books such as *Tess*. For a time I thought that I wanted to lead a country life with a couple of my close friends and plant fruit trees.

I have not thought much about my student days since the Holy Wedding, so I cannot remember much about that time. Besides, I really have not had time to think back. Recently, one of my old friends visited me. She and I once lived in the same neighborhood and attended the same middle school. Her father loved me very much. Another of my friends was my senior by one year. Her name was Helen Kim. She cared deeply for me and used to say, "You are dignified and pretty." She later moved to Canada and often sent me letters. Every time I gave a major speech, she would come and visit me.

When we bought my old school, Seonjeong Middle School, I visited the school and found that the teacher of my Korean class was still there. I can still recall his face. Also, I remember that my mathematics teacher cared for me very much.

Until 1960, I lived mostly in seclusion, as if I were buried inside my clothes. God led me to lead a simple life that did not require me to compromise with the secular world. God set up circumstances that thoroughly protected me, as if He did not want me even to breathe the air of Satan's world. In such surroundings, I eliminated my own thoughts and just led my life by letting God alone guide me. I used to write a diary. Amazingly enough, although I was not writing with much thought, I wrote something like "Urie sowon-eun tongil," meaning, "Our cherished hope is for North and South Korea to be reunited," in my diary. Later, when I heard Father's words on the subject, I recalled what I had written in my diary and found it very meaningful. (1999.10.21, Punta del Este, Uruguay)

Meeting True Father

Before joining our church, Dae Mo Nim set the goal of witnessing to people until she found the Lord. She took care of my maternal grandmother and me when we lived as refugees, and it was during that time that she met Elder Jeong Seokcheon's family, who were members of the Holy Lord Church in Daegu, and she lived there for a few years eating nothing but uncooked food. Then she went to seek out Elder Jeong Seok-cheon's younger brother, Jeong Pyeong-hwa, in Jeju Island, where she lived for a few months on raw grains and vegetables. Afterwards, she returned to Chuncheon, where she heard the news from Elder Jeong Seok-cheon in Daegu that an "unusual teacher" had come there. Saying that if he was an unusual person, he could be the person we had been searching for, Dae Mo Nim went to Daegu to meet him. When she arrived, however, he had already left Daegu for Seoul, so she went to Seoul, where she finally got to see True Father at Cheongpa-dong. (1999.10.21, Punta del Este, Uruguay)

I did not meet True Father in North Korea. The first time I met him was in Seoul, after I had come down to South Korea. At that time I was 13 years old and had recently graduated from elementary school. The meeting happened shortly after my mother and I joined the church, and since we had followed such a difficult course to arrive at that point, we had no idea what would happen in the future. In particular, we did not know what to what might happen in the 1960s.

The first time I met Father, he looked at me and asked, "What is your name?" I answered, "My name is Hak Ja Han." Then Father closed his eyes and meditated for a moment and said, almost to himself, but I could still hear, "Oh, God, You have given such a woman, Hak Ja Han, to this country of Korea." He was almost talking to himself, but that is what I heard him say. At that time I felt strange that this religious leader should have received a special message or revelation regarding my future. I was then living in Chuncheon, far from where True Father lived in Seoul at the headquarters in the Church at Chungpa dong, so there was quite a distance between us. After that first encounter at the church, my mother and I continued attending that church on Sundays. During that time I graduated from middle school and went on to high school. (1977.05.03, Belvedere Training Center)

A month before the Holy Wedding, Father appeared to me in a dream and gave me a special revelation from God. Because at the time I did not have the ability to deal with such a monumental matter, I had to empty myself. All I could do was pray. I responded while constantly keeping that revelation in mind, thinking, "O God, I have been living in accordance with Your Will. I will follow and do whatever Your Will may be. Whatever Your providential purpose for me may be, I will follow as You command." I was 17 years old, and it was sometime in February. I did not want to analyze the situation at that time because I was making internal preparations by emptying myself I only wanted to follow God's Will.

I was known as a student who liked reading and music in a comfortable and quiet atmosphere. Also, people had the impression that I was quite intellectual. I was not extremely emotional or excitable. Come to think of it, I might have given a first impression of being a little cold.

In the dormitory I lived like a nun. My life was sheltered from the secular environment, like a flower blooming in a greenhouse. Only later did I realize that my life was that way to separate me from the fallen world. It was Heaven's preparation, so that one day I could meet the Lord at His Second Advent and become his Bride.

My character was naturally reserved, so I generally shied away from people, and spent time in my own private world. I did not show any interest in boys, never even looking at any young men who happened to be nearby. This was because even if I just looked at them I felt there was something improper about it and that I was losing my purity. (1977.05.03, Belvedere Training Center)

Holy Wedding and a new resolution

Though Heaven created an environment where He could send the Messiah of the Second Coming through righteous people, Christianity did not know about this providence. Nonetheless, April 11, 1960, is the day on which the only begotten son and only begotten daughter, born without original sin, overcame innumerable difficulties and held the Marriage Supper of the Lamb in accordance with Heaven's Will. That day became a day of glory for Heaven and a day of joy and hope for humanity. (2017.04.12, Training Center)

When I was 16 years old, I received God's summons and immediately made a decision. "If I do not do this, the wearisome providential history of restoration through indemnity, which is full of bitter pain, will not end!" Thus, I resolved to succeed without fail. That was 1960, the year of True Parents' Holy Wedding.

You learned this in your lectures. Isn't that right? You probably heard about True Mother's seven-year course in the Principle. This seven-year course was my path to prepare a foundation of victory, by which

the 6,000-year providential history that Eve had lost could be restored through indemnity. If I had been unable to complete this, God's Day could not have been established. No one can replace True Mother's history. Therefore, I took initiative and set an example by fulfilling what I had to do providentially.

Do you know that Foundation Day was on the 13th day of the 1st month by the heavenly calendar in 2013? As we already had God's Day, why did we establish Foundation Day on the 13th? Thirteen is an important number. In the story of God's creation of the world, the Bible starts out by saying, "There was evening, and there was morning." In providential history, there is creation on the 12th, and a day of rest on the 13th, so 13 is an important number. Searching for the lost number 13 is part of True Parents' providential history.

Because of this, I bore 14 children, going beyond the number 13. In the ages of history, especially in Old Testament providential history, many numbers appear. As the True Mother, I united these numbers, I made them into one. This is one of my greatest achievements as True Mother. (2015.10.09, Cheon Jeong Gung)

The 2,000-year history was one of searching for the only begotten daughter of God. For 6,000 arduous years, Heaven went through hardships while anxiously searching for True Parents, searching for Heaven's only begotten daughter. On that day in 1960, heaven and earth rejoiced, all creation rejoiced. The moment God had impatiently awaited had arrived. Yet, what was the reality at that time? The prince and princess of Heaven had to begin from the lowest of all positions. (2014.07.01, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Isn't it God's Will to send the Lord of the Second Advent to this earth, and to fulfill the original purpose of creation in its entirety through him? Hence, the Lord of the Second Advent is the True Parent of humanity who comes with the mission to guide all humanity to God.

I am sure you have all come to know, through the Word and through historical facts, that God had to follow a course of indescribable suffering in various ways until He could announce the name of True Parents on this earth. The Messiah or the True Parent who comes to save humanity is the one entrusted with the mission of building the kingdom of heaven, which is God's purpose of creation and which must be established on earth first, so it is termed the kingdom of heaven on earth. (1986.08.20, Belvedere Training Center)

Heaven will absolutely remember whatever conditions we make. This is why when I met Father I already understood what would be essential to my mission. Since I was born and grew up in the environment that God had prepared, I knew what I had to do and the mission I needed to accomplish. I met True Father when I was 17 years old, and I made the resolution, "I will complete Heaven's work of restoration through indemnity in my lifetime. I will finish it. And then I will begin a new era." That is what I thought to myself when I got married to True Father at the age of 17. And that is how I have lived my life. (2012.12.25, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Chapter 6: Suffering and Victory

Indomitable faith, determination, and perseverance

Since you understand who Father is, all of you may think I am very happy. You may simply think I am perfect in every respect. You may think, "Because God created you to be like that, and since from the beginning you were born perfect, you were chosen for the position of True Mother without needing to make any effort of your own." Your general view of me might be that since I am married to Father and am the True Mother of the entire cosmos, I must have a happy family and be enjoying my life. This is far from the reality. Father walked the path of the cross and suffered immensely in order to stand in his position. Therefore, I in my own way also had to carry a difficult cross.

When I look back and think about my circumstances in those days and the course I walked, I cannot hold back my tears. My tears become uncontrollable. To talk about my past life is very painful, because the memories of my trials and tribulations vividly reappear.

It is unbearable even to think about the path I walked. It was a succession of trials that caused suffering difficult to endure. Just as God tested Father after He chose him, God did the same to me, again and again. And just as Satan tested Father and Jesus, he also tested me. Women may be weak compared to men, yet still I had to pass through severe and intense trials, comparable to what the Messiah passed through. (1977.05.03, Belvedere Training Center)

I grew up like a beautiful flower in a greenhouse, in the most peaceful surroundings and atmosphere. After the Holy Wedding, it was like I had been plucked out of the greenhouse and thrown into a desert. I was living in an environment like a desert. Everywhere I went it was like the rough sea had gone crazy. There were all kinds of temptations and tests around me, and many troubles swirling around. I was like a little sailboat on a rugged sea.

But during this period I felt the grace of God constantly upon me. When I was in agony God revealed Himself to me and gave me messages and guidance. When I was not receiving such guidance from Him directly God used the people around me, loving people, people taking care of me. Through them God gave me constant guidance, daily instruction, and leadership. Those days were a tremendous ordeal of difficulties and tribulations, but at the same time those days were truly most beautiful, a time of grace when God's presence was indeed with me.

During the growth period I was much worried about reaching perfection, but now that that period has ended and I have reached the standard desired by Heaven, I look back upon that time and realize that all my memories of hardships have been transformed into ones of joy. I was always able to have profound dialogues and exchanges with True Father. In other words, between True Father and I, there were endless topics of conversation and infinite understanding. We held unceasing dialogues with complete trust in one another. Without having to say many words, True Father and I understood each other's situations perfectly.

This was because the circumstances True Father passed through were identical to the path I had trodden, so much so that it was almost uncanny. True Father and I had an insightful understanding of the one, common purpose, for which we endured everything with indomitable faith and fought against all hardships, and we feel triumphant because we have reached the standard of perfection where Satan cannot invade us in any way. This feeling of triumph we feel when True Father and I look at each other is a source of infinite consolation and comfort to me.

There is one more thing I want to say to you. Through many experiences with God, I came to learn a great deal about how He accomplishes the Will. In my life I truly have traveled to both heaven and hell. I came to realize that both kinds of experiences, not just one or the other, were necessary to completely mature my character and make me the person God expects me to be.

If I had experienced only the joys of heaven, I would not be able to deeply appreciate the taste of life in the kingdom of heaven, and therefore I would not be grateful for it. I had to travel even to the very bottom of hell and experience its bitter taste. Countless times I said, "I do not have the strength to continue on this difficult path anymore. I absolutely cannot take another step. It is impossible. God! Why are You telling me to go this path?" I was required to have endurance and determination. I needed to have truly unwavering faith that would never fray. These qualities, I believe, are what made me who I am today.

I am telling you that when you are on your way to the kingdom of heaven, you should not expect to experience only aspects of heaven. In fact, you must anticipate experiencing aspects of hell. You must absolutely anticipate that you will also travel to the rock bottom of hell, to the dungeons of hell. But I can assure you that these experiences are truly the most precious, for they will guide you to feel God's grace. When you go through such a course, you will be able to stand more firmly and be a more mature person. Your character and your spirituality will become well-rounded. And you will be able to feel the kingdom of heaven deep down in your bone marrow. Such personal experiences will always be your pride.
(1977.05.03, Belvedere Training Center)

Suffering at Danbury and Heung-jin nim's Seonghwa

When True Father left for Danbury, I was devastated and distressed. Realizing that we would be parted for quite a while, there was only darkness before me and all energy was drained from my body. I could not help but say to him, "I never dreamed that something like this could happen. Not even for a moment did I think that you would have to go to Danbury, and now that it has actually happened, I don't know what to do." True Father, however, spoke to our children all day, telling them repeatedly, "Don't worry about me, because I will never lose in real life." When I heard him say that, I was able to set my mind at ease.

True Father told me that when I saw how things turned out, I would offer prayers of gratitude. His words conveyed his firm conviction that he would transform this suffering into a victory. In fact, he said that the way would be opened by which America and the world can be saved. I want to ask you all to join forces and do everything you can to carry out what True Father desires of you quickly, and make it a great success, so that True Father can be released as soon as is reasonably possible. I truly hope that you will devote yourselves to fulfilling your external responsibilities, in addition to offering prayers internally, which is a matter of course.

I came back renewing my resolution to bring about the day on which True Father can return with joy as quickly as possible, by devoting all our energies into what we need to do. I hope that you in particular will faithfully carry out your given tasks and attain many great and wonderful achievements. I know that everyone has set a prayer time for True Father, and the truth is that I wanted to fast and pray for him with our eldest son, but Father told us not to do so. He said, though, that we may fast on Sunday together, and so we should fast only on Sunday and not on any other day. The thought that my fasting would cause

True Father even more worries made me answer him, "I will do as you have asked." (1984.07.21, East Garden)

I would like to ask all of you to have a movement of true repentance before Heaven. This day, July 20, 1984, is a day I truly would like to erase from history forever. From the very moment Father departed for Danbury, he encouraged you and tried to inspire you with hope.

Departing from East Garden at 10:00 p.m. on July 20, I accompanied him to Danbury Prison. Biting my lip, I held firm to my resolve to be strong, yet I could not hold back the tears that flowed even without my realizing it. During that ride, Father was not the least bit concerned about what would happen to him. Even as he thought about America and God's providence, his only concern in that moment was to comfort me. When I saw that, I was overwhelmed; I did not know what to do.

When Father walked into Danbury Prison, the guards said, "This guy was caught in a trap. I'm sure he was trapped." Father kept saying, "I came to this place to liberate the prison, liberate hell. So, Mother, you must not cry for me. Cry out for the mission, for the fulfillment of God's Will. That's what you should do. Don't worry about me. I came to fulfill a glorious mission, the liberation of hell in prison." In giving you this message today, I have one purpose, and one purpose only: that you now become responsible leaders. You must conduct yourselves, conduct your mission with utmost responsibility, as you never have before.

You are living in the time contemporary with our True Parents -- breathing the same air, walking in the same space, drinking the same water, sharing the same food. Whatever you do, it is a unique opportunity in history, and your deeds shall be recorded in history. What kind of statement can you make to our posterity? I think most of you here are blessed family members. You must reflect within yourselves, re-examine yourselves. Let us repent totally and renew ourselves and approach Heaven with a clear heart. (1984.07.22, East Garden)

I believe you have also heard True Father say many times that he will perish without a foundation. The path followed by True Father from the position of the Parent on behalf of Heaven is the path where he must embrace the world, and it is a path of suffering and the path of the cross, for he has to walk this path unprepared because his children have failed to make everything ready. This path, however, is also the path of love. During this time, before anything else, you need to sincerely repent and unite.

Of course, for individuals, it is important for them to become one centering on the Will at the place where their minds and bodies are united. From your viewpoint as the children, it may be difficult and troublesome for brothers and sisters to unite, but it is something that we must all do. Therefore, if three people in a trinity unite completely centering on True Parents in a place where they have dominion over their own selves, and work to expand the foundation, the providence will surely be realized. In the four position foundation, which can be said to be a miniature of the world, the horizontal number is the number three.

When three horizontal people of the four position foundation are united, it becomes that much easier to bring the world into oneness. This also means that, from the broader viewpoint of the world, the world can be said to be an expansion of the four position foundation created by three people in complete unity. When you look upon this world, you see some people who boast of their intellect, or authority and power. In addition, financial power cannot be disregarded either. We could even say that these three kinds of power dominate the world. In the smaller sense, these powers can also be found within an individual, and from this viewpoint, if you were to understand, love, and cooperate with one another through dialogue, I see no reason why you all cannot make unity. (1984.10.24, Belvedere Training Center)

It is important for Unification Church members to live principled lives and it is also important to work hard to accomplish the missions that you have. The most important mission of the Unification Church is to protect Father's life, so that Father's physical presence on earth will continue for a long, long time. A message sent from a spiritualist from outside the church said that in December 1983 a very dangerous time would come for Father.

Spiritual revelations unanimously confirmed that Heung-jin became a sacrifice on behalf of Father. In order to save Father's life, Heung-jin went on his behalf. Even the number of terrorists who were aiming at Father was 36. Spiritualists are saying that 36 satanic spiritual agents took the life of Heung-jin. So when I reflect, I feel this is an absolute, final, incredible, extraordinary attack of all satanic forces.

When Heung-jin was born as the second son, he went through incredible trauma for three days. Some people thought Heung-jin would not make it at birth. He was going through the path of the cross even at his birth. But at his death I knew he was chosen to do a more sacred mission than anyone under the sun could think of-dying for the sake of Father.

Heung-jin knew that through his Seonghwa, the spirit world and the physical world can be more directly

united with True Parents, and Heaven's blessing would come, which would speed up the completion of the providence, and that he could send his last comfort to Father and his older brother. He is not gone. He is working together with all of you. Think of Heung-jin's messages from the past and the present, and do your best to offer your filial hearts to Heaven. (1984.01.03, Belvedere Training Center)

Even when True Father collapsed under the indescribable weight of the cross on his shoulders, he emerged triumphant and proclaimed Pal Jeong Shik and Heavenly Fatherism in Alaska, and there were circumstances behind it all which are only known to Heaven.

As we say good-bye to grandmother Hong (Dae Mo Nim), I wish to ask something of you. She dedicated her entire life for God's Will, and gave up everything as a woman to meet the Lord during her lifetime and to attend and work for him. In fact, she even gave up the position of wife and mother to walk the path of the providence unwaveringly, and up to the last moment of her passing, she offered such serious devotions that only Heaven and she knew her sacrifice. When you think about her and remember the life she led, you should try to adopt her life of service as an example and a goal for your own lives and live accordingly.

You should take this moment as an opportunity to look back upon your own lives and consider whether you ever strayed from the path of the providence, whether you ever thought of yourselves first before you thought of the providence, and whether you ever took care of yourselves and paid attention to your own sorrows before you gave a thought to True Father's sorrowful course of suffering, and you should repent if you have done so. As the rain that falls down on the world cleans away all filth and makes everything clean, during this period you too should cleanse your body and mind of your own accord and clean yourselves of everything that should be cleaned and rid yourselves of everything that should be gotten rid of, thus renewing your own selves. You should send her off with such thoughts in your mind. (1989.11.05, Shinmun-ro Residence, Seoul)

A course of life-and-death struggles

When I was married at the age of 17, I resolved to do the best I could, no matter how difficult it might be, to achieve what God desired, the ideal He envisaged at the Creation, and to simplify all complicated matters and arrive at simple solutions. Heaven blessed us with many children, and I did my best in giving birth to them all. From 1972, when Father began his work in America, we had many difficulties. Communists followed Father wherever he went and interfered with his work, and there were many threats and dangers along the way. My nerves were on edge all the time. I had to travel by car constantly, so over a five-year period I had many miscarriages.

In 1975, Kwon-jin was born, and after that I gave birth to five more children. The doctor told me, "You should concern yourself with staying healthy for the children you have now. Why aren't you concerned about protecting your health?" From my point of view, however, I couldn't say I wanted to stop. An elder sister went up into the mountains for three days to pray especially for me. She returned and told me, "Mother! God says you should have 13 children." Then I had Young-jin; I tried to give birth by natural delivery, but his head was large and it seemed I might die during childbirth. Father was in Germany, and the doctor said that both mother and baby would be in danger if a decision was not made in 30 minutes. I had no choice but to have a caesarean section, and so Young-jin was born. Once you have a caesarean section, you can't give birth by natural delivery. Therefore, I had to offer a special prayer to find out what God wanted me to do. Heaven confirmed that God was waiting for me to give Him 13 children. It was a surprising answer. After that, I had Hyung-jin, who is my seventh son, and including the last two daughters, I also have seven daughters. So I have given birth to 14 children, an equal number of boys and girls. (2011.03.04, Cheon Jeong Gung)

I hear a family with many children usually means between five and nine children. However, how many have I given birth to myself? True Parents are the ones who indemnified and restored human history, which had gone astray, to its original state. Isn't that so? That is why I had to match the number of my children to the providential number for the sake of family perfection. To give birth to 14 children within twenty years is virtually impossible. Having even one cesarean section is difficult, but I have had four. What made me do so, do you think? I did this to save you. Don't you think I am a mother you can be proud of? From this point alone, the satanic world cannot say anything against True Parents' achievements. (2015.04.26, Cheon Jeong Gung)

I have told you before about the resolution I made when I met True Father at the age of 17, haven't I? I resolved, "I will end this path that God has walked in suffering, this wearisome history of the providence of restoration through indemnity, in my lifetime. I will be the one to end it." I was able to say this because I knew about God. I gave birth to many sons and daughters, and it is not easy to have your stomach cut open four times. I met someone the other day and asked him, "How many children do you have?" He answered he only had two. When I asked him why, he replied that he couldn't have any more because his wife gave birth through caesarean section. I, however, went through that four times, risking my life every time. I was determined to help God carry out His dream of creation.

Can you honestly say, "I will do it, no matter what difficulties come my way?" The being that I am does not exist as an independent being. God depends on me, as does humanity. You know why Jesus said he must come again, don't you? The same could have been true of True Father. It was made possible because I stood firm in my own position. (2013.01.07, Cheon Jeong Gung)

My life has been like an ocean. The ocean can generously embrace and unite with the sky and resemble its color. It is in the lowest place, where it accepts all the water of the world. The ocean embraces everything and conceives all life. In the ocean all varieties of living things are born and raised in abundance. Its tides ebb and flow in response to the pull of the moon and the changing seasons. It responds to the rays of the sun, creates water vapor and influences the weather. A calm ocean is peaceful on the surface, but deep inside enormous currents that move the ocean are constantly surging. When the waves of a tsunami rage, they can swallow everything. People cannot see the whirlpool beneath the surface. Heaven's providence has surged like a typhoon, and my life has unfolded in its midst. There are so many circumstances that cannot be spoken of, which only I understand from the center of the providence. Crossing over that whirlpool, not allowing it to pull me down, I joined Father in the work to complete the providential history of restoration. (2013.12.06, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Part 2: Global Mission Strategy for National Restoration

Chapter 1: Heavenly Tribal Messiah Activities and Reviving the Church

Tell people about True Parents

It is most pressing that we let all the people of the world know that the True Parents have come to this earth. Telling all humankind that they are here is our great responsibility for the sake of the future. Christians are still waiting for the Returning Lord, the Messiah. We have already gone beyond the Completed Testament Age and opened the era of Cheon Il Guk, but people do not know the providential time in which they live.

We must not remain passive. We must mobilize every means to let people know that the True Parents have come. We must let people know that the Messiah has arrived. True Parents came to this world to save all people. For the sake of the salvation of humankind, we must let the world know the legacy that True Parents achieved during their lives. Such things do not come about just by talking or by making proclamations. Your efforts must bear fruit through putting things in motion and taking substantial action.

If all seven billion people in the world go to the spirit world without ever hearing about the news that True Parents have come, what do you think they will say to you in the spirit world? "You and I both breathed the same air and lived in the same era as True Parents. Yet, why didn't you tell us about True Parents? Why didn't you introduce them to us? If I had known True Parents, I would have attended them much better than you did." You will be subject to such accusations for eternity. If you fail to fulfill your mission of telling people about the True Parents, you will not be able to escape such accusations. (2013.04.20, Cheon Jeong Gung)

True Parents are the eternal Parents. The mainstream is a vast current and is the only thing that flows in True Parents' path. There cannot be any branch currents. If a branch current fails to join the main current it will dissipate. It will lose life. When you were following God's Will, you followed True Parents. It was not as if you were following the path of any one individual. You have to show your true colors: whether you are the water of life or muddied waters. The water of life is the main current, the mainstream. I am telling you not to become stagnant water. If you realize that the path you have taken leads to death and is void of life, unless you are a fool, you will choose to stick instead to the path that leads to life. True Parents are God's only begotten son and daughter, unparalleled in history. You may be forgiven for denying Jesus but what does it say happens if you go against the Holy Spirit? There is no forgiveness. This means that those who do not follow True Mother are not part of the mainstream but are headed toward hell. Once that happens, nobody can save them. If you have a loving heart toward such people around you, you have to make this life-or-death resolution. It should not be a life-or-death situation only for the other person. You have to think about your descendants. Never again should you allow the vestiges of the fallen world, like that which we see today, remain in Heaven's presence. (2014.11.20, Cheon Jeong Gung)

That is why True Parents had to rise up from the very bottom. Through that, they liberated God and opened the door to Cheon Il Guk in 2013. Centering on True Parents, we have to move forward as one body. All of our existing institutions must be aligned under one system. It is time to move forward as one tribe with True Parents at the center.

My dream is your dream. Until your life's last breath, you must absolutely realize this goal with True Mother! That is the hope of Heaven. The world's seven billion people must know True Parents while they are on earth. I have to show you the way that we must go. (2016.10.06, Resort)

Heaven and humanity have sought after a world of peace, a world without wars and hunger, a world of freedom, but history to this point has been unable to achieve this goal. Father led the history of the providence of restoration through indemnity to victory. However, the truth is that behind it all was too much sorrow, grief and suffering to measure. That is how it is with indemnity. Father recovered and established everything for us, but the fact of the matter is that we are not in a position where we can just receive it. If we fail to fulfill our responsibility, we too need to pay indemnity. In the past 46 years the world population of three billion has become seven billion, and it is the wish of our Heavenly Parent and our wish, as well as a responsibility to be fulfilled in our lifetimes, to make sure that no one in the world, not even those living in the far corners of the world, remains ignorant of the Heavenly Parent. Titles like filial son or daughter and loyal patriot cannot be given when you are comfortable. Unless you have endured much suffering and difficulty and risked your lives for your parents, devoted all your energies for your country, unless you have such a heart and have translated it into action, you cannot receive such titles.

This moment in time, never seen in history and never to be seen again, is truly the most blessed and happiest time in your life, but if you fail to fulfill your responsibility, it will become the most wretched moment. Why? Because the seven billion people of the world to whom you have failed to witness will accuse you. They will say, "Why did you receive the Blessing and not tell us about it?" When those living in the farthest reaches of the world join our church, learn about the providence and come to know that the long-awaited Lord at his Second Coming, the Messiah, the Savior, came to earth and lived in the same era that they did, breathing the same air, yet they did not have one chance to see him before he passed away, they will deplore this fact forever. You have to understand that the blessed families have a great responsibility and that they may have to pay much more indemnity for that. (2013.02.10, Cheon Jeong Gung)

In the book of Romans is a parable about a wild olive tree and a cultivated olive tree. A wild olive tree cannot become a cultivated olive tree on its own. When the owner comes, it can then engraft itself to the owner, the cultivated olive tree. However, this process of engrafting is not easy. The cultivated olive tree has a responsibility; its roots must be planted deeply so that it can survive in any difficult circumstance. What does this mean? After enduring many difficulties, you were able to receive the Blessing from True Parents. Then, being in a blessed family, what should you do? The Blessing will hold no meaning if you allow your Blessing to extend only to your family, while living in this age of True Parents.

Those in blessed families must fulfill their responsibilities. The Blessing must not end up as a Blessing that extends only to your family. You must reveal to your neighbors, your tribe, and your nation that True Parents are the true owners. That is the only way for you to go today if you want to receive the crown of glory, the only way to prove that you lived in this era with True Parents. Please engrave this in your hearts. All the blessed family members throughout the world should proclaim True Parents to all four corners of the world and fulfill their responsibilities as tribal messiahs practicing true love according to True Parents' teachings.

Human beings are suffering and dying amid the destructive power of the barriers between religions, races and nations that are inflicting tragedies upon the world today. Can you watch these things happen without doing anything? We must educate everyone and raise them as True Parents' children. That is the only way to go in order to bring about the one united world that we, God and all humankind have longed for. (2015.03.03, Cheongshim Peace World Center)

I spoke with great confidence at the United Nations when I was in Europe. The United Nations has worked hard to realize global peace and done many other things over the past 70 years; yet, the result is that they have been pushed to the edge of a cliff. In my message to the United Nations, I said that it should become an organization that reveals the truth, that we should attend God, our true owner, and that this endeavor should begin from the United Nations. Only by doing that can humanity, in its tangled situation, find its center and follow the direction of that center, completely untangling itself in the process. In that way, we can become one united world.

To fulfill your responsibilities in relation to this as blessed members, can you allow a person in your neighborhood, nation or world to remain unaware of True Parents? No? You must let others know about True Parents. Those in the Christian cultural realm have waited for the returning Messiah for 2,000 years. They have a great culture but since they are drifting away from God, it is becoming a culture with no substance, like an empty shell. Therefore, to realize world peace and one family centered on God while living in the same age as True Parents, you need to do your best and fulfill your responsibilities as tribal messiahs.

Won't you go to the spiritual world someday? Your lives in the spiritual world will depend on how you acted, how you lived and whether you practiced true love -- lived for others -- on earth. This means that nothing is greater than letting others know of True Parents. Seven billion people are orphans. What is wrong with letting orphans know who their parents are? This gives them hope. Therefore, your positions

in the eternal world will be decided by your actions -- whether you fulfilled your responsibilities and how widely you expanded hope in others.

To think that just because you are suffering fatigue you want to have comfortable physical lives, a span that is quite short and not longer than 100 years, is not correct. You must strive to become one with Europe, so that you can liberate those in the Christian cultural sphere even one day sooner. Think of how unfortunate they are. For 2,000 years, though Christians went through many hardships in their own way, they only became empty kernels of grain. You must let others know the truth. You must guide them to realize that only this truth -- the True Parents' truth -- is their hope and the way for them to attain a glorious and blessed position in the future. (2015.05.24, Manhattan Center, New York)

Father's last request was for us to fulfill our responsibility as tribal messiahs. How seriously have you carried this out? Today we are gathered in this place together with members from all over the world to celebrate the members of these two nations who have lived according to True Father's words and completed gathering 430 families as tribal messiahs. We should celebrate and encourage them and we should each make a determination to fulfill this responsibility as well.

The marriage Blessing gives fallen people new life through True Parents. The fallen world is a polluted and murky place, and blessed families are like clear water, the water of life. But even the clearest water will turn bad if it stagnates. It needs to flow toward the great sea. In the place where living water flows, living creatures revive. Tribal messiahs are responsible to clean this polluted world with pure living water. Now the tribal messiah movement has become a giant wave sweeping across Thailand and the Philippines and through other nations in Asia as well. After having passed through the continents of Europe, North and South America, Africa and Oceania, it is moving across the ocean. And wherever this wave passes, countless people are born anew. We can expect nothing from the world as it is. The only way is for us to tell the world about True Parents.

When our families, tribes, nations and the world become one with True Parents, bound together in the providential Will, and sweep across the five oceans and six continents, we will realize one world under God -- the kingdom of heaven on earth longed for by our Heavenly Parent and long awaited by all people. For this day to come, all blessed families in the world should achieve oneness in heart, oneness in body, oneness in thought and oneness in harmony, not only with the Heavenly Parent but also with True Parents. Can you stand still knowing that our brothers and sisters are still out there, miserable and struggling like orphans? You must stand up. Will you do that?

We must confidently testify to the world that True Parents have come. You must help people outside our movement become aware of True Parents' achievements and of how great they are. Do not be afraid. I say that wherever you act and reach out in the name of True Parents, the support of the spiritual and earthly worlds will be with you. What is there to be afraid of then? Confidently cry out. Confidently show the world that you are true blessed families, children of True Parents. Remember that this is the only way you can stand as an ancestor of a victorious true family that has guided the seven billion people in becoming citizens of Cheon Il Guk, the status we so longed for. (2014.10.26, Cheongshim Peace World Center)

Families who have received the marriage Blessing probably have children. There is no parent who would say, "I gave birth to this child so he will grow on his own." Unificationist parents who have received the Blessing and non-Unificationist parents alike want their children to become better than they are. You are people who have been educated with in Divine Principle. True Father worked hard all his life up until he passed away to educate you and raise you up as true people. This means that you owe a lot to True Parents and to God. If the first generation of the Unification movement is to fulfill their responsibility completely and if you are to make Heavenly Parent's dream come true by following True Father's word, then you should not just be content with receiving the Blessing yourselves but you must also guide all seven billion people of the world to receive the marriage Blessing. When you think about your surroundings and your tribe, race, nation and world, you who have received the Blessing should have created the environment to welcome the day that Heavenly Parent longed for. For decades, you grew up receiving True Parents' fundamental heart. Therefore, you have to live a life that can repay this to Heaven. You have to complete your mission as tribal messiahs. You should have created this environment already. If you had done this, everyone in your hometown would already know the flow of providential history. (2013.05.02, Cheon Hwa Gung)

The people of today need to be different. You have met the True Parents. You have received the marriage Blessing from True Parents. You are no longer wild olive trees but true olive trees. This means that you are now in a position that has no relation to the Fall. Is it okay for only you to be in such a position? Heavenly Parent's wish and True Parents' wish is to bless all seven billion people of the world as Heavenly Parent's children. If they know of the truth, what will happen to today's people? They will become one. If that happens, the unified world, heaven on earth, will automatically be achieved.

However, you who have received the Blessing, pastors who have received the calling first, you have a responsibility. True Parents cannot fulfill this responsibility for you. You need to do it. True Parents have

shown you, practiced it and prepared a foundation of victory. Thus, you only need to fulfill your responsibility by following us exactly. Do you understand? I am saying that you must not stop because one family is blessed.

Educating people will help overcome natural disasters and all the things that are happening around the world. Whether I am in Korea, Japan or America, I ask members to unite and educate others so that these problems can be resolved. This is fulfilling one's responsibility as a tribal messiah. You need to tell others. There must be no one who does not know, especially since they are living at the same time as True Parents. By doing this you will live freely in the eternal world.

Our life as blessed families is the greatest blessing in all of the 6,000-year history of fallen human beings. You must not keep it to yourselves. There is a future for us, and for those of the second and third generations. Depending on how you expand your environment, your descendants can be freer. Isn't it the parents' heart to hope that their children will live a better life than they have? Hence, for the sake of your loving children, you must fulfill your responsibilities before you go to the next world. (2015.12.12, International Peace Education Center, Las Vegas)

Truly, our Heavenly Parent, who has worked until now for the providential history of restoration through indemnity, has been lonely. God, who has to be the omniscient and omnipotent king of kings, has been lonely. Why is that? Can there be a king without citizens? You must liberate your ancestors in the spirit world. True Father said to liberate 420 generations of your ancestors. The spirit world has formed during the long, long period of 6,000 years since the Fall, as indicated in the Bible. Your ancestors there have no connection to God. They do not know God's Will.

Now that you have received the Blessing from True Parents, you must liberate and bless your ancestors and help them change into good spirits. You and all tribal messiahs must take on this responsibility today. Therefore, you must expand the environment of the spiritual world. This means that our Heavenly Parent's and True Parents' people must increase. By fulfilling your responsibility, you who are on earth will be able to carry out Father's providential work more enthusiastically around the world. Seven billion people do not know True Parents' or God's Will. We must open the way of life, the way of hope for them. (2015.05.30, International Peace Education Center, Las Vegas)

Spreading the Word and practicing true love

You who joined the movement first should 100 percent convey the Word that explains God's situation and True Parents' heart to others. You have this responsibility to convey the Word. If you give someone who is eating a rotten fruit a fresh fruit, who will refuse it? You must give people of the world an opportunity to make a choice. That is your responsibility.

You only live on the earth for a brief moment. It is not easy to live to 100 years. The reality is that we cannot go beyond 100 years old in good health. This is the same as a baby who spends ten months in the mother's womb. If the baby who has been in the womb for ten months decides not to come out, then the mother and the baby will die. We have to go to the spirit world. That is how God created it to be. We have to become people who are fit to go to that place that we all must go. This world was created to be a place where we can practice true love. Are you living like this for the sake of your family, tribe and nation? You must make a determination to live like this from now on. (2006.07.07, Sarajevo, Bosnia)

You must practice the Word in your daily life and harvest the fruits. You have to start by conveying the Word to your relatives, siblings and people who are close to you, then change their lineage by them receiving the Blessing. If the fallen world is a wild olive tree then the blessed families are the true olive trees. You should not be the only ones to hold that title. You must multiply this. You must expand the movement to practice the word and be grateful every day to be living in an era when we can realize the kingdom of heaven on earth and in heaven, which is God and humankind's wish. During the Universal Peace Federation rally to send people back to their hometowns, I saw many people prepared by God who accepted the Word and who determined to live according to the Word. There are people who are investing their lives to live up to the Word. That is why you have to do your best day and night to convey the Word. There are more blessed families here than people who have not been blessed. People who have received the Blessing should have children. You must have children and you must spread the Word as well. You cannot go to heaven with just your one blessed family. (2006.06.24, Riga, Latvia)

When the movement to practice true love according to True Parents' teachings begins in this nation and spreads to all the world, then naturally we can realize one global kingdom of heaven centered on God, which is what God and humanity have been waiting for. In order for this to happen you have to do your best in the face of adversity. As tribal messiahs, there is no problem in blessing 430 couples. Why is that difficult? True Parents are waiting for the seven billion people of humankind. These are people who have lost their parents like orphans and you are simply letting them know about their parents. This is the path that will make you a proud ancestor of Cheon Il Guk. You will become filial and loyal sons and daughters.

You must work together with True Parents in this era so that your name can be remembered in history. How can you just sit and wait when you think about the seven billion people who depend on you? You must get up. You must go forward. You must make noise. Each person must do his best and complete his responsibility as a tribal messiah. You must heal the anguish and pain of Heavenly Parent, True Parents and Jesus Christ and you must become proud filial and loyal sons and daughters in your life on earth and in the eternal world. (2014.12.21, South Point Hotel, Las Vegas)

You just saw on the screen a short video about the life of a monarch butterfly, which is only about three to four centimeters in length. The size of its brain is about the same as the tip of a needle. Yet, a new butterfly born as a larva flies to the very place where other butterflies in its lineage had gone and died. Isn't this profound and mysterious? Human beings use a compass and what they have learned in order to find their way. How could this tiny being with a brain the size of a dot -- I mean smaller than what you'd get if you prick something with a needle -- navigate to safety and multiply? When we observe these things, we know for a fact that compared to Mother Nature we have led truly shameful lives.

You are people whom Father remembered when he was alive. That is why he said that he would place you in the position of Cheon Il Guk owners in the new era. Think about this. A king cannot exist without his subjects. As you carry out your responsibilities as a national messiah or a tribal messiah, you have to raise people, your subjects. You have to witness. Only then can you fulfill your given responsibilities. A person who fails to fulfill his responsibilities is without a future. Do you want to live in that way and exit without leaving behind a name or a legacy? It should not be that way.

I personally enjoy watching nature documentaries. I have watched many. I heard the other day that there is a certain bird that lives in Alaska called the longbill. When preparing for the winter, the longbill flies non-stop for ten days to Australia. It prepares to fly like that. Who taught it to do this? So many things in nature put us to shame. Have we ever strenuously made effort, like this bird, for ten days, without eating or sleeping, for the sake of restoring our neighbors, our tribe or our nation? Even this bird, which cannot speak, exerts itself in this way to multiply its own kind. What can we say for human beings who were created as the lords of creation? (2014.11.12, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Recently, I probably told you about the story of the monarch butterfly. With its small body, it travels 5,000 kilometers from Canada to Mexico. It does so in order to multiply. The course it needs to fly. It was not taught how. Yet, it finds that place, returns to its hometown, and multiplies.

Human beings in this fallen world are living in a way that is less profound than this small creature, this insect. You have to stimulate people's original minds and teach them what kind of beings we are and that we must meet the True Parents. They have to be reborn through True Parents. Only by attaining new life in this way can they return to the state that our Heavenly Parent envisioned for human beings at the time of the Creation. Even though the tiny insects know the way they have to go, human beings are ignorant. But you know True Parents, and you are living in attendance to them. In other words, you are all wealthy people. You are not wealthy people because you have a lot of money, but because you are happy and are big-hearted. Sharing this with others should be the way you live.

If you live a happy life with everything you need, the final place to go is God's kingdom in heaven. If you lived alone in heaven, you would not be happy. You would be lonely. We have to go all together. In this light, nobody else is happier than we are; nobody else is wealthier or more deeply blessed than we are. We can share this. Yet the world does not share, right? Even though they already have something, they still want to take away from others, right? However, we share our blessings, which is why they multiply. We become wealthier. We become happier. This is all thanks to True Parents. (2014.11.30, Cheon Jeong Gung)

In Hawaii you can find banyan trees. They are huge and leafy, so they provide shade in the strong sun. People can rest under their branches. This tree does not grow toward the sky, but its branches extend down to the ground and it produces numerous roots, which expand more and more horizontally, so the tree gets bigger and bigger. The branches reach down into the ground like roots to help the tree be strong. I have self-realizations when I look at the natural world our Heavenly Parent created. Like that tree, True Father explored wild and remote areas around the world and he expanded his roots of love with numerous conditions of devotion. He came as the True Parent, and created a foundation for victory for humankind for the first time after 6,000 years, but when looking around the world as a whole, we see there is still so much more we must accomplish through our devotions and effort. (2014.05.11, Cheon JeongGung)

Let's return to the early times

The Unification Church originated from divine spirit and truth. In the beginning, when Father was ministering, whenever members came to the church, they never wanted to leave. They wanted to stay with True Parents, even if it meant staying up all night. If there was anything True Father wanted done, members wanted to do it for him. Even without anyone pushing them, back then the members led that

kind of life of faith. Though ours was a small church, it was overflowing with love. Everyone was united and we overcame the most difficult of times.

The Korean church produced many blessed families and came to have many unforgettable stories. Married women who had joined the church before their husbands did went through many difficulties when their husbands were unsupportive. Moreover, we were all in a position where we had to go out to pioneer; everyone had to go, regardless of age or sex. Women who had families had to do pioneer witnessing as well; to do that, some even left their children in orphanages. In this way, from the time of the 36 Couples Blessing until the 430 Couples Blessing, Korean church members made many sacrifices in order to advance God's providence.

In those early days, our church president Rev. Eu Hyo-won gave lectures all day long, even though he suffered physical disabilities. Even healthy people find it difficult to lecture for an hour or two, let alone all day long. Not only that -- we were too poor to have proper food at that time, so he was malnourished. Despite such difficulties people joined the church and we blessed the 36 Couples. We need to cherish the 36 Couples because they are the root of heart; membership multiplied based on the foundation of the 36 Couples.

Therefore, all of us, including members in Korea, Japan and the United States, need to return to that beginning time when we were passionate and our church constantly overflowed with true love. We must begin anew. Accordingly, we will have Divine Principle taught continuously in our churches and have workshops continuously. You should pull yourselves together mentally and physically, and do whatever it takes to unite and fulfill what you were unable to do for the Parents -- what you were unable to do though you only received love until now -- even if it means making effort, spending sleepless nights. Even then that would not suffice. (2012.10.01, Cheon Jeong Gung)

In the early years of the church Father raised the members through his words, his love and with strong bonds of heart. From now on, the church in Korea and throughout the world must become like that. Overall I will lead the Korean church in that direction. The same goes for the rest of the world. Even without explaining it in words, we all can feel the bonds of heart we have with each other, forged with God at the center. When we unite, we can be totally interconnected. You are blessed families who are connected to one another with a strong bond of heart, and based upon this, you need to cooperate fully with one another. To build a church based on heart, whether you have a public mission or not, gear your every action, word and attitude first for other people and the environment. You must be considerate of those around you. (2012.09.03, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Most pressingly, the question is how we can return to the spirit of the early days in our church. How can we unite with the Word in spirit and truth, so we can become a vibrant living church? Our task is to share the words of the Principle unceasingly every day with new people, and inspire them to attend seven-day, 21-day and 40-day workshops and then receive the marriage Blessing. We need to find many new members and make our Unification Church vibrant and full of life and spirit. What should we do to transform the current church so that it can become a church vibrant with life? Can we become a church that can give birth to new members without overly focusing on numbers? I have thought deep and hard about this. The projects that True Father initiated are so vast and numerous. How can we adequately preserve and develop this and take it with us? I have contemplated deeply about this.

The sight of Rev. Eu Hyo-won in the early days of our church, lecturing all day long without eating properly despite his disabilities, and laboring so hard to find one new life, remains deeply impressed on my mind. The fruits of his efforts at that time are the 36 couples and 72 couples, right? They became the roots of the Unification Church. Among them there are those who didn't receive this grace in the end. However, I saw how most of them remained in the position of the elder brothers and sisters of all the blessed families as the roots of this movement. There are now only a few of you remaining but you are indebted to Heaven in many ways. I think I have to help you repay those debts before you go to the spirit world. Internally I am doing these things, and externally, I want to push all of you into a position where you can make great effort, like Rev. Eu did in his time, in offering all of your soul and might in finding even one new life. The church should be overflowing unceasingly with God's Words. You cannot call it a church just because worship is held there on Sunday. You should create a church that can be breathing and moving with life twenty-four hours a day. (2012.09.30, Cheon Jeong Gung)

I have been saying that I will transform the church into one that is alive and breathing. As long as people have life, they continue to move. It is only the dead that do not move. I have said that I will make such a church.

If you make effort with the resolve to restore the people of this town in a month, why would True Father not help you? Wouldn't True Father, who transcends time and space, be drawn to your devotion and do great works? Can't you think about that? We are living in the era when achievements must be tangible. Your church should be a place where the lights are always on because you are awake at night. Wouldn't Father be drawn to the churches that have the lights on while he tours around the world? I am saying that

you should make your church center a place that True Father would not pass by without stopping. (2012.10.16, Geomundo Ocean Cheon Jeong Gung)

Spring brings into mind the earth blooming after being frozen throughout winter and the hearts of people cheering up after that gloomy season. People busy themselves in preparation for spring. You can feel the arrival of spring in reality when you see these spring preparations, the great activities being carried out, and videos covering the hard work of leaders and members on the front line. The hardened land will receive water in spring and soften for new sprouts and to receive new seeds. Let your imagination wander. Isn't our Heavenly Parent's creation simply profound and mysterious? Spring is just the right time to feel and experience these wonders.

A new spring has also started for us, the new spring of Cheon Il Guk. A whole new history has begun with a fresh start. We have all eagerly waited throughout providential history for this culminating event to take place. We must be grateful and joyful for having the opportunity to welcome this new era while we are still on earth and remember that we have the responsibility to live a life of practice. For farmers, spring means energetically and painstakingly plowing their fields and planting seeds in order to harvest enough crops by autumn. A farmer must take good care of his or her land in the process. Some farmers convey their love by conversing with the land within their hearts, protecting the land and fertilizing it well enough for the seeds to grow well and to produce a great yield. What do you think must be done for the seeds of life to yield abundant crops? You must bear in mind how important your missions are. Therefore, you cannot rest. You must raise every single life with a parent's heart day and night.

It is important that you set up substantial goals every day. We have three meals a day, but a person's life is more important and urgent than food is. We must be able to reveal to the world that this country is God's homeland by 2020, but this goal cannot be achieved using our old or current methods. Therefore, we must dedicate ourselves day and night, investing tenfold, twentyfold or a hundredfold more effort than we do now. (2013.04.03, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Chapter 2: Our Global Mission Strategy

Cheon Jeong Gung and the International Headquarters

I declare that it is now time for all of you to unite with True Mother with one mind and one body, no matter what, and to take action and live up to your beliefs, moving as a single organization. The providential history that began from Korea is the mainstream. Haven't I said that this will grow to become a great current that will sweep across the five oceans and six continents and that all life will be resurrected in its wake? We must enthusiastically take action in making that a reality. To accomplish this, you should all learn from the good examples that you heard in the reports from each region today and make effort to achieve similar things. You should hold hoon dok hae every morning and offer devotion in your families and at church. Only then will you mobilize the spirit world. Now you have nothing to fear. You are not alone. The spirit world is working through you in a comprehensive way. You should be grateful for these busy but happy times when you can actually feel this happening, and accordingly take action. Otherwise, you and your descendants will be left in bitter sorrow. (2014.10.27, Cheon Jeong Gung)

If you want to become a great current and race toward the vast ocean, all the smaller currents along the way must combine. Through the Cheon Jeong Won and through the mission headquarters centered here in Cheon Jeong Gung, we are globally one! All organizations must become financially independent. To achieve this you must make effort. You must invest devotions. Now I am trying to appoint young people for the sake of our future generations. From now, the age group will continue to become younger. This is necessary for the sake of our future. You have to raise your successor. That is why after True Father's Seonghwa, the first thing I did was reinvigorate the education of second generation members. Take the history of Christianity, for example. It took more than 300 years for Christianity to be recognized by Rome. We have to be different. We have to achieve the same feat while True Parents are still on earth. In order to do that, all organizations and everything must become united and become one in heart and body as we harvest results. (2014.10.27, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Spring is the season of hope. It is a precious season during which our dreams can rise higher and spread wider. But despite the beauty of the season, we hear horrific and indescribably painful news from this country and from the world. This situation can be compared to the people of the world being on a ship without sailors, a captain or even a compass. They experience deep anxiety, not knowing how well the ship will contend with strong winds and high waves, or when it might sink by ramming into a rock.

As we watch these incidents take place, blessed members of the Unification Church around the world should stand up as heavenly soldiers. We can no longer just look on and wait. We should not keep the Blessing that we have received to ourselves. We must let the people of the world, who are like orphans, know that our Heavenly Parent and True Parents are carrying out great works.

Centering on the Cheon Jeong Gung holy ground, we have opened the providential era where Heavenly

Parent can directly rule over us. We should not keep this marriage Blessing just to ourselves. We have to fulfill our mission as heavenly tribal messiahs as true sons and daughters who resemble True Parents. Only then can we stand in the position of ancestors. We must rise up to fulfill that responsibility. We cannot wait anymore.

Even at this moment, do you know how many people around the world are dying without receiving True Parents? We need to think of our fellow human beings living in misery, not knowing the providence and not having received the amazing Blessing of Heaven, even though they live in the same age as the True Parents. We need to be aware that this Blessing has been bestowed for the first time, after a wait of 6,000 years. Firmly planting your feet on the ground, you must roll up your sleeves and boldly proclaim True Parents are here on earth. (2014.05.11, Cheongshim Peace World Center)

You have to proclaim the True Parents boldly and testify that the nation and the world cannot survive without the True Parents. This is the only path for us to show our gratitude and repay God. Now is the time to take action. I have divided up the world into regions based on language. I am trying to give all humankind an opportunity to participate in the providence.

Furthermore, I have appointed special emissaries who can embrace the continents and the world. They will be working with you on the front line of the providence to testify about True Parents to all of humankind. All of you gathered here should also unite as one in spirit and heart. I will be grateful if you can have the heart to feel as if you were going together with them. This is the message of hope for all humankind this spring. (2014.05.11, Cheongshim Peace World Center)

National messiahs, regional presidents and special emissaries, you have to have a strong sense of mission and responsibility and focus on how to turn your region and nation around toward God. We know this is possible based on Christian history. When the Roman Emperor accepted Christianity, Christianity became the people's religion.

Currently the entire world is in chaos. It does not know which way to turn. We must step forward. Sparing not one minute, even one second, we must seek ways to save even one more human life. Without our awareness, Heaven has made many preparations for us. We have to grasp hold of the hands of God who has prepared all of this for us. Our great contribution to help God and humanity shall determine the destiny and future of the world. In light of this, I am saying please do not squander your time.

Throughout the world, many people are striving to live good lives. They do not know God's providence, but they are trying to be good. How grateful they will be when we convey Father's words to them! What a precious thing it would be if you shared Father's words with one person, and then that person shared it with their neighbors, and it spread to their tribe and nation, and they all turned around and came to True Parents! As I was looking at the banyan tree, I thought, "Ah, this is a tree that is fulfilling its purpose as God intended!" Like this tree, you young people need to understand the precious Will of God and share His blessings with the world as blessed family members.

I have moved the International Headquarters to the Cheon Jeong Gung Palace. Henceforth our Heavenly Parent will directly guide everything. Even offering your small strength or a small condition of devotion, you must not miss the chance to unite with True Parents moment by moment. I am saying that you must not let the remainder of your life pass by without leaving your mark, without shining like the sun. We alone represent the hopes and dreams of the people of the world. Wherever you go, you must create a joyful environment. Let True Parents be the center of that environment. If you move forward attending True Parents, you will be able to achieve unlimited development and victories. (2014.05.11, Cheon Jeong Gung)

The need for national restoration

Even now we should repent that we have fallen short, and we should make a new determination to do our utmost to return glory to God and fulfill His expectations. Henceforth, our church should never make so much as a crack through which Satan can enter. We need to unite absolutely. I am saying that there should not be "my voice" and "your voice." We need to speak with one voice. By doing so we can be a model for this nation and world. We need to uphold the dignity of the living Heavenly Parent and True Parents. We need to become one with True Parents. If we do this, we will have no need to be ashamed before our descendants; we will be able to have pride that we have lived during this age as blessed families. All our leaders and members should be of one mind and one heart, and we all should stand up once again with new resolve to accomplish God's Will. (2014.07.01, Cheon Jeong Gung)

What is the very first thing we, FFWPU, must find so we can realize Heaven's providence, Heavenly Parent's dream, True Parents' dream and humanity's dream? You must inform all the people of this nation that they are the chosen people that Heaven has prepared. They are the people of Korea, the Republic of Korea, the people among whom True Parents were born.

Through this long period, God has waited for True Parents, who would be able to realize His dream. Christianity, which Heaven had prepared to spread the providence, did not cooperate and no choice remained but to start again from the very bottom. We have experienced many of those desperate moments over the last 50 years. God had originally planned to send the returning Lord with a national foundation. Through that one nation, all the world's nations would participate in our Heavenly Parent's providence. Your duty when Father was alive was to achieve national restoration; you should have sent Father to the spirit world as the chosen people of Heaven's homeland. That was your filial duty. Blessed families and early members, you must deeply repent. (2017.01.03, Cheon JeongGung)

In our work to create the environment for the returning Lord, the True Parents, our most urgent priority is national restoration. One of us has gone to spirit world. While I am still here, we absolutely must create that environment. However, how confident are you in this? The people of this nation still do not recognize True Parents. We are in an era with the benefits of civilization. We live in an era in which we can connect through the internet in a second, but what have you been doing? Why have we been unable to use the path of civilization Heaven has given to us to get ahead? Heaven has given you the means by which one person can reach 10 people or 100 people. Why are you not using these methods?

In order to be victorious in battle, you must gain control of the most important high ground. What is the high ground you are challenging right now? It is the high ground of national restoration. We must have the cooperation of all the providential organizations. The blessed families, the early members, ambassadors for peace and national messiahs must unite with the Korean headquarters for the establishment of Cheon Il Guk, especially for the grand goal of national restoration.

In order to regain the high ground, you must all become one. There is only one goal, the fulfillment of which brings us to this high ground. If you made the determination to fully advance, we can be full of hope. Until now, we have been unable to fulfill our responsibilities and offer this to Father. We must absolutely achieve this. If we advance with strong determination, we can accomplish it. (2017.01.03, Cheon Jeong Gung)

I spoke about national restoration, but it does not end with just national restoration. We must also achieve global restoration. Heaven prepared much of True Parents' environment but human beings were the ones that could not fulfill their responsibilities. That is why no choice existed but to take a difficult path. True Parents are the owners of this nation. They are the owners of this world. Heavenly Parent is the Creator, and the ones that will achieve Heavenly Parent's dream are True Parents. The principle is that the nations that unite with True Parents' teachings will flourish and the nations that cannot unite will fail.

Right now, many problems have arisen around the world. The strong nations are thinking first of the benefit to their own nations. However this is not Heaven's Will. What they are saying and what they are asserting will not go far. You must take the lead. Heaven has prepared a global foundation. It would be a serious matter if you were unable to fulfill your responsibilities. Do not focus on who is the superior or who is the subordinate, but instead focus absolutely on the development of God's Will, which will complete the providence. Until your last breath, you must do your utmost with the determination that you will absolutely realize national and global restoration. (2017.01.03, Cheon Jeong Gung)

You all have a responsibility you must fulfill while the True Parents are on earth, which is to complete your mission as heavenly tribal messiahs and establish Cheon Il Guk. In other words, you need to restore the nation, the fatherland of faith, God's homeland, before the whole World. Heavenly Parent and True Parents are our pride. We need to use the word to bring spirit and truth that will bring rebirth to this country as God's homeland by 2020. Once you have decided your goal, you need to be ready to risk your life in order to achieve it. I want to take all of you who are sitting here right now to the position of the future's proud ancestors and true owners. You must not hesitate before the Word. You must bring the Word to all the elderly people in all the remote country towns and mountain valleys in every corner of the country. How painful it would be if you are not remembered by the True Parents even though you lived in the same age and even in the same country as they did. True Parents are the answer to everything. We now need to be forthright in teaching this to all the VIPs, or peace ambassadors who are connected with us, and open the path for them to fulfill their responsibility before the end of their lives. {2015.04.24, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Right now, the world is in the midst of chaos and confusion. The great nations are concerned with their own nation's benefit. It is the same with smaller nations. And the same with the religious realm. Then how can we unite the people of the world? The only way is to teach them the fundamental truths. They must come to know about God. They must know God's hope and dream. The only people who can teach them this is the True Parents. If we don't know True Parents' words and will, we cannot become one. We must absolutely succeed in our goals and plans. You must not hesitate. We do not always have such opportunities. Time is of the essence. When we look at how this nation and the world is revolving, we can say that God gave us an opportunity. This is not possible by human strength alone.

That is why I am emphasizing that you must know the truth and that you must know God. The original

owner of this universe was God, the Creator. There is no way for resolution without knowing God. You who know God should be marching forward boldly and strongly.

The religions are longing for True Parents. Without True Parents, you cannot separate yourself from Satan's lineage. From now on, you must put your life on the line and carry out revolutionary works during your lifetime. Don't wait for someone else to do it. What is there to fear? We have to teach and educate people. People are wasting time. It will be quick if they come to know God and True Parents and move forward in the direction of creating one world under God. Their wish is also for a peaceful and free world. In order to build this world, there must be a center. We have to become one. We must become one with True Parents as the center. (2017.02.09, Cheon Jeong Gung)

From now on, our providence, True Parents' providence is to search for a nation. With the world as our objective, we should bring at least seven restored nations to God by 2020. Are you ready for this? It is not enough to just say "Yes." You must show results. In order to do this you need to solve all humankind's difficult problems, racial problems, and religious problems with True Parents and True Parents' ideology. We have one single goal. We must unite and move toward our goal of establishing God's fatherland, a nation united centered on True Parents. All our organizations should educate others about True Parents and guide them to develop into blessed families engrafted with new life through True Parents. (2015.09.17, Cheon Jeong Gung)

God's dream should be achieved while I am still on earth. The Korean people need to be awakened from their ignorance. So what do you need to do? You should start by bringing change to the people. You need to fulfill your responsibility as tribal messiahs and restore the nation. Our religion must become a religion of the people. A religion of the people is a religion of True Parents. This must be a nation that attends True Parents. You must bring this nation to become one with True Parents while True Parents are still alive. We must develop this idea. That is the only way. (2016.04.06, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Global mission strategy

Strategic nations, all nations, need a strategy. Today, there are many religious conflicts arising all over the world. A few days ago, many people died in France. The only organization that can resolve this issue is the Family Federation for World Peace and Unification.

Not only that, what is China doing right now? When we look at China's territory, there isn't much sea area. Therefore, they are trying to expand their ocean sphere by building an artificial island. This is a boundary issue. The only organization that can resolve this issue is the Family Federation for World Peace and Unification. Only the True Parents can do it. With the current system, there is no way to resolve all the issues happening worldwide. There are serious family and youth problems in every nation. We have the answers to these issues. That is why we must start educating youth in elementary, middle and high schools. (2016.07.17, Cheon Jeong Gung)

In the history of Christianity, we can find many examples of people who joined Christianity by following the king or governor's determination. You can also achieve such miracles in your activities. Do you think God was just sitting back and waiting for this moment to come? He could not bear fruit because there was no one on earth who could become his object partner.

From now on, you must consider yourself as all grown up. For how much longer will you depend on your Parents? You must bear fruit. Try praying to God while earnestly offering sincere devotion. True Parents have given you everything. You must offer more sincere devotion if your report prayers are to reach the level where God can answer them.

I will teach you the way. Why aren't there miracles on your path? You cannot hope for a miracle to come in a day when you haven't offered sincere devotion.

All the Unificationists must unite and do whatever it takes so that the nations that were selected as strategic nations this time can be victorious. This must become your greatest goal today. (2016.07.17, Cheon Jeong Gung)

You should not make excuses anymore. Do not make the excuse that it is too hard. You should be positive: I can do it. I just have to do it! I did it! You need to make a habit of this attitude. The status of the Unification Church has soared all around the world. It is different from the past.

The history of civilization is the same. Many conveniences make life more comfortable and faster, save time and space and contribute to civilization. By utilizing these to their utmost, we should teach all of humanity about True Parents. We should let them know, "True Parents have come as pioneers and have worked for the sake of humankind. Thus, they have opened Cheon Il Guk. You all have the opportunity to become citizens of Cheon Il Guk. Come!" (2015.06.22, Cheon Jeong Gung)

We have sent missionaries to many countries all over the world, but in reality many countries still have not accepted the Family Federation or the Unification Church. Even Europe is still like that. I know that it has been difficult for members because it is where the Christian culture originated and we have received great opposition there. However, this is a new era. The Christian culture is of the past. Currently, there is no other path to the future but us. We need to teach this.

The Word, the Principle, is important in raising a human being. Those who do not grow up with the Principle will bend here and there depending on the situation or environment, like a wavering reed. Yet, those who know the Principle do not waver. This is why I have stressed church innovation through the spirit and the truth, and cultivating and educating competent individuals among our second generation! (2015.06.22, Cheon Jeong Gung)

The Korean church must witness a lot and become a central nation that can send many missionaries around the world. Korea must become the source nation. In light of this, I am greatly interested in CARP and the youth movement. Cheon Il Guk is the goal of this age in which we are living. We should become devoted children and patriots that bring forth many Cheon Il Guk citizens. You must save your tribe and liberate humankind. The season of harvest is a good season for witnessing. We are in an era that is different from past eras. We must be innovative when it comes to witnessing methods. And you must start in gratitude and joy. It is a very joyful thing to find one life. Please pray that we can succeed in awakening our young people and reviving the church. When this happens, the whole church will be alive. (2014.10.01, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Whatever I have decided and have told you will surely come true. The problem is you. In this respect, as long as I am on earth, I will directly help you. The same applies to everyone else. We must be victorious while I am on earth. Centering on True Parents, we must accomplish the dream of our Heavenly Parent, the dream of True Parents, the dream of humankind. Centering on True Parents, we must become global citizens who can move forward to develop and accomplish a new providential history. Please work hard to accomplish your strategic goals. (2016.07.20, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Learn Korean

If we analyze the term Hananim (God in Korean), hana means first or one and only and nim is the honorific title. This means the one and only God. The Korean language can express all the sounds of nature. The Korean language can mimic all the sounds as they are. It is the most scientific and ideal language.

One of the reasons True Father emphasized the need to learn Korean is because God likes the Korean language the most. The languages used by the billions of human beings on earth are all different but the language that touches and moves God's heart is the Korean language. The language that liberates God is the Korean language. The language that made it possible to move and open the heart of God, who had no choice but to carry the weight of the lonely and sad history after the Fall of Adam and Eve, began with True Father. (2006.06.18, Ulaanbaatar, Mongolia)

The Korean language moves God's heart the most. It is through True Parents that God's heart was opened. There are many languages in the world but they were not made by God. They were made by human beings after the Fall. The Korean language is very simple, but scientific at the same time. It can express all the sounds. God allowed the birth of the Korean language because He loved humankind. The Korean language is very easy if you know the basics.

The Korean language can establish the relationship of father and son. It is a vertical language. It is the language that can open God's heart. It is the language that God listens to first and the one that God speaks. Since you know this reality, you must learn Korean.

When we do hoon dok hae, it is not just for us but God and all the ancestors in the spirit world are also listening. So which country's language should we be using so that everyone can join in? We have to use the Korean language. When I did the world tour, I tried to be considerate and did hoon dok hae in English and your native languages, but the principle is that it should be done in Korean. (2006.06.24, Riga, Latvia)

God loves the Korean language the most. There are more than 6,000 languages in the world but there are not so many languages that can move God's heart. The language in which we can understand God's heart and situation, comfort him and melt his anguish and pain is the Korean language.

Also, the Korean language is scientific. You can use the Korean hangul alphabet to write down the sounds of nature just as you hear them. Furthermore, the language form differs based on whether it is spoken to an adult or a child. Imagine there is a family of three generations living together. In the English language, a three-year-old can go to his grandfather and ask, "Have you eaten lunch?" using informal language, which does not express the respect the child should show to his grandfather. In the Korean language they

would use the polite form. That is why the Korean language is most suited to attend and live with God. Once you know the grammar, you can quickly master the Korean language. (2006.07.03, Warsaw, Poland)

Which language do you think touches God's heart and goes straight into His ears? There are many saints who have come and gone in history and they earnestly offered sincere devotion to God. However it is the True Parents who have comforted God's heart and liberated God. Only True Father's words reach God's ears. The Korean language is the best way to become one in heart with Father. The young second generation should absolutely learn Korean. As the number of second generation members increases, they should all start making an effort to learn Korean.

The fastest way to learn a language is through songs. In the American movement, the Seattle church has a blessed family choir that includes first and second generation members. When I did the world tour, I saw these white children with blond hair and black hair singing Korean songs. It was very beautiful. I gave them the name "Sun Hak Choir." This choir once came all the way to Korea to put on a concert.

Wherever I go, I see many second generation. I told them to create a choir if possible because singing Korean songs will help them learn the Korean language quickly. (2006.07.02, Valletta, Malta)

Chapter 3: Central Providential Nations and the Responsibilities of Each Mission Country

Korea -- become the root

HSA-UWC's 60 years have been like the wilderness course. Now, True Parents have opened the new era of Cheon Il Guk. You have worked hard until now. You went through great difficulty, doing your best through the persecution you received from others in a challenging and unprepared environment. However, when we look back on the past, we had many inadequacies. We went through much trial and error in the process. Looking back on those instances, we need to make new resolutions. We must reflect on our mistakes of the past, reflect on our past efforts and lives of faith to understand how we could not offer more to Heaven, and then truly repent.

Using these 60 years as a foundation, hasn't a new era, a new providential age, begun thanks to True Parents? We have True Parents' absolutely perfect foundation with us. We have received special grace thanks to True Parents. True Parents said that true love means to continuously give, to forget and to give again.

You should double your efforts to reach those people that have lived in the same era as True Parents but who still do not know about them. If you realize in the next 60 years what you could not do in the past 60 years, Heaven will bless you, regardless of your age. (2014.05.01, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Now we need to proceed under a single system of leadership centering on True Parents. Korea became the homeland of humanity through True Parents. Therefore, Korea must set an example in front of the world. In other words, it must become the world leader in practicing true love. A true leader cannot keep only its own interests in mind. Though we have learned about living for the sake of others and tried to practice such a way of life, the truth is that, as people who received the marriage Blessing before others in the world, we are lacking in many ways when compared to them.

If you live your life on earth solely for the pleasures of the flesh, you cannot become eligible to enter the eternal world. The life you lead on earth should be one where you practice true love in accordance with True Parents' words. What that means is that you should not be in a position where you alone have come to know about True Parents and received the Blessing. That is why True Father's last words were that each of you should bless 430 couples as heavenly tribal messiahs. (2014.11.20, Cheon Jeong Gung)

True Parents are not the True Parents only for Korea. They are the True Parents of humankind. We have to save the unfortunate nations. You are the people who have to help me. While True Parents are alive, you should earn the titles of filial child and loyal servant. Who will give you those titles once True Parents go to the spirit world? That is why I told you that this is your most blessed and happiest moment. Depending on whether you fulfill your responsibilities, you can become filial children, loyal servants and owners of Cheon Il Guk.

Time flies. It is fleeting. You have to be able to stand proudly in front of True Parents and be eternally endorsed by them in the eternal world. Because of you and the burning heart you had when you first came into contact with God's Word in the early years of the church, this nation was blessed and that opened the way for the world's seven billion people to meet True Parents. (2014.11.20, Cheon Jeong Gung)

This nation must stand tall in the world as God's homeland, and as True Parents' nation. Doing well in politics will not achieve that. Becoming a rich nation where companies make a lot of money will not

cause that to happen. We must create a nation people want to visit. That is why I believe Korea should systematically develop a plan for tourism. We must do this. We should make Korea a place that the people of the world can come to, view its beauty, and meet and be educated by True Parents, who are the center of heart.

Isn't Switzerland the leading nation in the world when it comes to tourism today? The Swiss worked hard, despite their poor surroundings, to accomplish that. It was through forward-thinking people that Switzerland developed a train that went vertically up to the summit of a mountain, and installed cable cars on its most beautiful mountains. Wouldn't it be wonderful if we could cultivate our surroundings, for example, the mountains you can see from Cheon Jeong Gung! While looking out at those mountains, True Father said, "Put a cable car on that mountain; make a coffee shop on that mountain." Looking ahead, True Father showed us the way for Korea to survive in the future. (2014.06.14, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Japan -- a mother's mission

As the Eve nation, Japan needs to fulfill its mission as the mother. Shouldn't a mother raise her children? And shouldn't she embrace them all? If she were to embrace all children in the world, the mother would not have any time to sleep at night. I hope that you will not avoid your responsibility, and instead do your utmost best to fulfill the mother's mission. If you can spread the Word to as many people as possible, determine yourself, and act in accordance with the Word, many miracles will take place around you.

You have also been told that the 250 billion good spirits in the spirit world are cooperating with you. What that means is that, if there are about six billion people in the world today, more than 40 good spirits are working with each person, and so you should make effort to receive the cooperation of the spirit world. Henceforth, your ancestors will not let you alone. If you miss this opportunity where you can leave behind historic achievements, your ancestors will not allow you to stay as you are. Each and every one of you needs to live each day thinking about how you will look to all your ancestors and descendants if you stand in front of them. (2005.10.13, Tokyo, Japan)

Japan has a great mission. Its mission is that of the Eve nation, the mother nation, isn't it? There is a Korean proverb to the effect, "It goes ill with the house when the hen sings and the rooster is silent." This saying, however, was only applicable in the past; in the 21st century, hens must sing. True Father once said, "Women must be fully mobilized to lead the way. It will go ill with the nation when the cock crows."

Men should help women in every way. I hope you too will work actively. You need to spread the Word all across the world, so that the 6.5 billion people in the world can be liberated from the fetters of Satan. We are now in the final stage. I hope that the entire nation of Japan will fulfill its responsibility, and that you will be able to stand tall in front of the world as people who have completed the mission of the Eve nation. (2007.05.02, Fukuoka, Japan)

As Father led the global providence, he loved Japan more than any other country. Can you all personally feel that? True Father came as a man; however, the providence cannot move forward with a man alone. Likewise, the providence cannot move forward solely with masculine nations.

This also applies to the cultural history of humanity. Where did the history of culture begin? It started from the Italian peninsula, and then moved to the mainland, and then to an island, before returning to a peninsula. Through whom did Japan receive blessings? Japan, must accomplish its mission as an Eve nation. It is the same in today's society. A father goes out to earn money while the mother uses the money earned to manage the household. The mother raises the family, educates the children. The scale of a woman's activities is greater than that of a man's; it includes even bringing a new life into the family.

Also, it is the mission of a daughter-in-law to make the family rich. According to a Korean saying, a poor family can become wealthy if a good daughter-in-law marries into the family. The influence of the daughter-in-law on the family environment is that extensive. Creating a big environment requires a big energy investment. This includes effort, dedication, sacrifice, and living for others. (2013.08.24, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Japan is the nation that was blessed at the center of the providential work and the great will, which the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind desired to fulfill. Japan needs to reveal the truth. The world is becoming more united with each passing day, and an isolated nation cannot exist. I am sure that you also feel this reality most keenly. If Japan asks others to unite with her while covering up the past and only looking to the future, the truth will be buried. Then Japan will not be able to make any friends.

During the 55 years of mission work, many people were blessed in Japan. Now there are second and even third generation members. What the 130 million people of Japan should value the most and be most proud of are their blessed families. At present, Japan is facing difficulties not only in politics and its economy,

but also in other areas as well. Only when your country attends True Parents from a truthful and modest position can it survive in the world.

As I gazed upon the luxuriant water grass growing in Lake Akan of Kushiro, Hokkaido, I spoke to it in my mind, saying, "You should be grateful to Heaven for being in an environment where you can grow like this. The water, the wind, and all these other conditions created the environment where you can grow so well. That environment should not be spoiled." I believe the Japanese blessed families know what kind of an environment they need to create for Japan and the world. The environment we create will last eternally.

Now the time has come for us to show others through our actions, with our mind and body united as one. Consider how hundreds and thousands of people can be brought back to life through you. What could give more joy and hope than that? To make that happen, however, you first need to fulfill your given responsibility and mission. (2013.10.14, Sapporo, Japan)

Japan was blessed and liberated through True Parents. Receiving such blessings, however, entails responsibility. You must not forget your responsibility. Through you, the indemnity that Japan needs to pay should be lessened. That is why you need to walk the path of living for the sake of others in accordance with True Parents' words. You need to show the world that you are indeed doing so. When you think about the love of True Parents, who have established you in a position where you can be respected by other nations in the world, what should you do? When Japan follows the wrong direction externally, you should set it right.

Korea and Japan need to become one and bring about the reunification of North and South Korea, which should be established as God's homeland. To do so, you need to translate this idea into action and practice. That is why, as I left Hokkaido, I blessed it, saying, "May everyone become rich." The way to become rich is by witnessing. Cranes safely cross the Himalayas by riding the updraft. Similarly, though it may be difficult for you to begin at first, once you start you will be able to achieve your goal.

The blessed families have the mission of guiding the 130 million people of Japan. I hope that the wonderful fathers of the great mother nation will also cooperate most actively, and take the lead in uniting with Korea, the father nation. (2013.10.17, Tokyo, Japan)

Right after the Second World War, the Allies, led by the United States, which were the victor nations, helped rebuild Japan, a nation that had been defeated. They helped Japan to revive its economy without paying any indemnity. Why did they do that? It was because the time had come for the appearance of True Parents, the Messiah of the Second Advent responsible for providential work. For fallen humanity to advance to God's presence, the central figures must fulfill their responsibility. Though humanity has multiplied for 6,000 years until there are now billions of people, there was not one person among them who knew about Heaven's providence. It was only through True Parents that the secrets of Heaven came to be revealed.

This nation, which made many mistakes in the past, was established as the mother nation. That was a decision True Parents made based on forgiveness and love. It is not easy for people in the world who think themselves superior to uphold Heaven's Will. That is why Heaven chose and employed people who thought themselves inadequate. Japan is not an exception. Everyone must know the truth. I know that there are many good people who wish to adopt a fresh attitude in the face of that truth.

Nonetheless, even if all the people who are in charge of this country and Korea do not know about Heaven's Will, I hope that you at least will be able to look upon the world with a broader perspective. The people who should do so are those of you gathered here today, as well as the blessed families, including our second and third generation members. (2013.10.18, Port Messe Nagoya, Japan)

The longest we can live in this world in our physical bodies is 100 years. We, however, know about the spirit world. That is why the way for you to become rich is by witnessing. The providential work, for which humanity yearned for 6,000 years and for which the Heavenly Parent also yearned and waited for so long, was carried out by True Parents and thus God was released from His sorrows. He was liberated and made free. I do not know if you can understand this, but it is thanks to True Parents that God can now be free.

Our hope is a world of freedom, peace, unity and happiness. God also wants this. It has taken this long because throughout thousands of years of history the perfect True Parents who could complete the providence of restoration through indemnity did not appear. Now, having attended True Parents, we have entered a new era, but is it enough if only we are happy? Isn't our goal to open a happy kingdom of heaven on earth and in heaven, and attend True Parents and our Heavenly Parent together with our neighbors, our nations and the world? To achieve this, you have to stand in the position of proud filial sons and daughters, loyal patriots and divine sons and daughters. (2013.10.18, Port Messe Nagoya, Japan)

The mother's mission is to guide the children in the world to True Parents. In the fallen world, Eve's mission is to find the sons and daughters who have gone wrong because of her, and bring them to the presence of the Messiah, the True Parents. It is the mission of Japan, the Eve nation, to fulfill that responsibility. That is why Japan needs to unite with Korea. Eve alone is not enough. She needs Adam. Adam and Eve must one and fulfill their responsibility to True Parents. You need to bear in mind that it was True Parents who blessed you and thus enabled you to carry out that task. For Japan to survive as a nation respected by the world, it needs to uphold True Parents' will and fulfill its mission as Eve. (2013.10.20, Nagano Church, Japan)

True Parents chose Japan as the mother nation. What a great blessing that is! The reason it could be chosen as the mother nation without paying indemnity is that True Parents did it on Japan's behalf

Then what attitude should you and Japan assume toward the providence? When Korea, which is geographically close by, is the father nation, then Japan becomes the mother nation. A family lives in harmony only when the mother and father are united. This father and mother I have mentioned just now should embrace all children in fallen world and bring them to the presence of True Parents. Since fallen human beings have inherited Satan's lineage, they need to go through a conversion of lineage through True Parents. Korea and Japan are the nations that should help humanity to attend Heaven under the grace of True Parents.

We must find the hometown that our Heavenly Parent wishes to see. Where is our Heavenly Parent's hometown? It is True Parents' hometown. Japan and Korea must become one to support the path toward the unification of the fatherland, that is, the unification of North and South Korea. When this happens, True Parents will stand in the central position before humankind, and all things will arrange themselves naturally. Human dilemmas over the problems of religion, politics, ideology and borders will be resolved. You have to stand at the forefront on this path. (2013.10.22, World Memorial Hall, Kobe, Japan)

This is the age when all historical truths are revealed. In providential history, if Israel had known of God's providence and accepted His Will, the world would have been united at that time through the foundation of the Roman Empire. How hard has Heaven worked? God waited for 4,000 years, educating people in the meantime. How, then, did it come to be recorded as such a sorrowful history? Heaven's work for the providence has continued unceasingly. Thus, True Parents came to complete, conclude and perfect every part of the providence of restoration through indemnity, and they opened a new age for us. In other words, they opened the way to the era of Cheon Il Guk.

Now you need to educate not only your neighbors who do not know about the providence, but also everyone else in the entire world, and guide them to become one with the Will of the Heavenly Parent and True Parents. That is the only way for Japan to pay back the debt it owes to Heaven, and to fulfill its mission as the Eve nation, the mother nation respected by the world. (2013.10.22, World Memorial Hall, Kobe, Japan)

America -- the elder son's responsibility

The history of the providence passed through the European continent and moved to Britain, centering on Christianity. Heaven blessed Britain, an island kingdom, as the nation that could unite the world. In other words, He established Britain as the Eve nation, the mother nation that should carry out restoration through indemnity for the providence. However, the leaders and people in charge, who did not know about Heaven's great Will, began to go astray from their original heart toward Heaven. They tried to restrict Heaven under a system. Thereupon, there emerged a group of people who wished to have the freedom to worship God in their own way. The Bible was translated into English in the seventeenth century by the command of King James, and the people came to have access to it. Some left for the new world, where they would have the freedom of faith. That is how they came to establish the nation of America. Because Britain failed to fulfill its mission as the mother, America was born as the son that could unite the world in preparation to receive the Messiah at the Second Advent. (2013.10.22, World Memorial Hall, Kobe, Japan)

What is America's mission? You proudly say in front of the world that you are the eldest-son nation. Becoming the eldest-son nation was possible because Heaven blessed your ancestors, the Protestants. Why did he bless them? He blessed them in order to create an environment in which the returning Lord could work. Rather than a system of royal authority, the returning Lord would have been able to work better with democracy. Jesus Christ, who came to ancient Israel, could not establish a nation within the Roman Empire. Yet Heaven must succeed. If the returning Lord, the Messiah, did not plant his feet there, on earth, human beings would have no hope.

God's hope and the hope of each person is to transform the world into one that is free and peaceful. They want to live happy lives. However, within Satan's system are many mountains, which is why Heaven -- having the ability to prepare a path allowing all to climb those mountains and reach the high plateau -- took the side of democracy, whose adherents believe that God exists. The best example of this is America.

True Parents blessed America as the eldest-son nation. The world has more than 200 countries. They are all in the sibling realm in a family centering on to True Parents. America's politicians only want their own nation to prosper. If America continues on this path, it will be isolated. In a family with many siblings, if one of them were to greedily try to keep everything for himself, the other siblings would not like it. They would exclude him. You need to understand this. You have the responsibility of God's right of ownership temporarily in order to cultivate it, so that God can utilize it on a greater scale. Being in that position, you should not think of only yourselves. (2016.06.06, East Garden)

Though America received God's blessings for 200 years, what is it like today? True Father carried out his worldwide providence centering on America from 1972. He said, "I came to America as a doctor because it is sick. I came to America as a firefighter because it is on fire." America was undergoing a moral breakdown, and was thinking only of its own interests and forgetting the true purpose for which Heaven had established it. That is why True Father wished to awaken America and establish it again in front of Heaven's providence, so that it can fulfill its responsibility in this age when the Messiah of the Second Advent has appeared. He thus poured out his love on the elder son nation. Fallen human beings, however, are unintelligent. They cannot realize how the history of the providence has unfolded until now, or even whether God is alive or not. And so, for 34 years, True Father tried to enlighten them in various ways through his own actions. America has much to repent for. If it does not repent, it will not be able to save face in the future as a respected nation in the world. History has taught us that, when people or nations chosen by Heaven fail to fulfill their responsibility, they have to pay severe indemnity. (2013.10.14, Sapporo, Japan)

The United States of America is the nation to which True Father dedicated himself for more than 40 years. America was established as the elder son nation, but it did not fulfill its responsibility. An elder son must embrace his younger siblings. America is not taking care of its siblings because it is more focused on its own well-being, which is wrong. We have the broad foundation that True Father laid. From now on, the American church needs to move forward based on spirit and truth. I have also said that it needs to become a lively church filled with spirit and truth, where the lights are burning 24 hours a day. I hope that you will endeavor to make that a reality. (2013.02.10, Cheon Jeong Gung)

True Father established America as the elder son. An elder son should be a filial son to his parents and a respected elder brother for his siblings, but has America fulfilled that responsibility? You cannot enter the kingdom of heaven based on the mere fact that you were given a responsibility. True Father has taught you and shown you what you need to do 100 percent, and if you cannot put that into practice, you will be disgraced.

True Father first thought of the Las Vegas providence because he wished to establish America in a position to carry out its responsibility. True Father called Las Vegas the "sin city," didn't he? It means that Las Vegas is a sinful city. Why, then, did he begin the providence here? Whatever the motive may be, when you consider the position of Las Vegas today, you can see that its environment is such that everything that happens here is connected to the world.

At the time of the Roman Empire, it was said that all roads lead to Rome. At the time of the British Empire, it was said that the sun never sets on the British Empire. Las Vegas is in an environment where it can be connected to the world, and True Parents knew that. If this city can be restored to Heaven's side, ultimately the restoration of the world will become possible. Though it has casinos where people from all over the world gather, it also has a remarkable system for holding conventions and also enough hotels to house hundreds of thousands of people in one city. What an amazing environment this is!

This is the only city with such an environment. There are many travelers here, aren't there? When people visit this place, they think only of their country's interests. However, if you can form connections with such people and witness to them, it will be an opportunity to spread our movement around the world. The people who come here from other countries are people of rank, either in the financial sector or in other sectors. It could be said to be a city that Heaven has prepared for a certain time. Though it is a city that has a bad image throughout the world, it will be able to save the entire world if we can digest and resurrect it internally. In other words, in Las Vegas we can start indemnifying the responsibility that America failed to fulfill. {2013.05.02, Cheon Hwa Gung)

You members were chosen, just as America was chosen. You, however, owe a great debt to Heaven and humanity. It is a debt that you cannot pay back in full during your lifetime. So great is the debt you owe that, no matter how much you pay back, it will still not be enough.

In the history of the providence, the failures by a central figure or chosen person to fulfill his responsibility has been followed without exception by the need for indemnity. What is the status of America today? For 60 years following the founding of our church, True Father worked publicly and earnestly for the sake of God's providence. It is not an overstatement to say that he spent two-thirds of that time, 40 years of his life, in America. Our eternal homeland is Korea, but he invested more in

America. This is because he was thinking about all of humankind. The great blessing that America has received as the eldest son nation means it has the responsibility to gather all the brothers and sisters and bring them to the parents. (2012.11.05, Manhattan Center, New York)

Asia

If Japan is the mother nation entrusted with Eve's mission, the Philippines is the nation entrusted with the daughter's mission. Therefore, it needs to know the language of its parents. Since a daughter is younger than her mother, she may have a wider activity radius. True Father created the Federation of Island Nations. What is he planning to do with it? He is trying to create one united world, by bringing the great continents together. Because he did this, the island nations are very important. There are national borders on land that you need a visa to cross, but on the sea you can go wherever you want to go. True Father particularly loves the sea. Fish swim around freely in the five oceans. In a way, they seem to be freer than people. This period of the 180-nation tour is the period of special grace when you can receive the true lineage through True Parents and True Children. Would it do if our children were worse off than mere fish? We began the tour across Asia with the Philippines. If all these numerous people are inspired to make a resolution and translate it into practice, what could possibly stand in their way? Study True Parents' words. They are the textbook that tell you what you need to do each day, and what results you will achieve through your actions. (2006.05.29, Manila, the Philippines)

For Sri Lanka to save face as a nation, it needs to find its place. It needs a foundation. Even in the secular world, there are principles to be followed when doing something. All people in the world should be registered as citizens under God, but the nations possessing the necessary qualifications will be registered first, and those that do not will be excluded. For Sri Lanka to gain the qualifications to be registered, it needs to take the next leap. The methods you have employed until now will not do. You should abandon them, and create a wider stage for your work, just as True Father continued to carry out his work by creating ambassadors for peace and many collateral organizations.

It is difficult for an island nation to live by itself, because it tends to move toward the continent. Island nations need to connect with one another. Even in this nation, people are fighting one another because of religious or racial reasons. If those people are educated and married interculturally, they will not fight anymore.

Everyone feels the same in their innermost heart. No one likes to fight. In the end, fighting only results in pain. From now on, you need to introduce True Father's words and life course to people. You have the responsibility of tribal restoration. You should forget the methods you have employed until now and do your absolute best, feeling that working 24 hours a day is not enough. The time has come when the spirit world can cooperate with us 100 percent. You should not miss this opportunity where, once you have reached a certain standard, spirit world can cooperate with you 100 percent, even 120 percent. (2006.06.01, Colombo, Sri Lanka)

Perhaps because Nepal is situated at the highest altitude of any region on this planet, the power of the good spirits in the spirit world is quite dominant here. I believe that its situation helps Nepal to receive help faster than any other region, through the direct dominion of the spirit world. I feel that the meeting was such a great success because your heart is at a place where you can be connected more quickly not only to God but also to True Parents. Nepal in various ways is located where it can stand close to Heaven's heart. Moreover, the people of Nepal by nature have the ability to embrace everything in their surroundings, including their heaven-blessed natural environment. Therefore, if you continue to move forward centering on the Word, you may become the central nation and central figures. You should study the Word every day, and from that find out what you need to do. (2006.06.02, Kathmandu, Nepal)

India is the nation where God gave birth to several religions. What this means is that there are people here who were prepared by God. We need to find those people and save them. The message given at the Universal Peace Federation Speaking Tour to Return to the Original Fatherland and Hometown will be more than valuable in reaping those fruits, for it is a message that anyone can accept. In the Cheon Il Guk era, we need to harvest and dedicate everything to God as quickly as possible. There is no time. We do not have much time for harvesting.

True Father's work must be fulfilled at all costs. Geographically, India is located at a place of great importance in maintaining peace in Asia. After touring across island nations around the world, I saw that there is not one nation that is not swayed by China. This means that China exerts a strong influence on the world. It would be nice if China worked together with True Parents centering on God's Will, but at present it stands in the position of Cain and is thinking only of its own interests as it increases its influence. The nation that can keep China in check is India. This Asian nation needs to stand on the side of the providence.

Now that the time has come for us to achieve actual results, it will not do for us to just deliver the Word and let it drift away as we did in the past. You need to take charge of everyone who comes to our

meetings. You need to set an example through your own actions, so that your heart can speak to their heart. I hope that you will thus link them to you with such a strong connection that they will not be able to sit still because they will miss you so much. (2006.06.03, New Delhi, India)

There is hope in Cambodia because there are so many young people. You need to study hard in college, of course, but the most important thing is keeping yourselves pure. Purity comes first. You need to set an example by practicing a life of living for the sake of others in your school, religious community or society. More than anything else, you need to let everyone in this day and age know about the Word, and open the way for them to approach True Parents and receive the marriage Blessing. True Father speaks to us every day, but he also reads his speech with as much solemnity as if he were attending the rally himself. He reads the speech at least twice a day when he wakes up in the morning.

The history of mission work in Cambodia is rather short, but I feel refreshed through you. If each one of you can carry out the work of saving 10, no, 100 people, and thus put down your roots and grow branches, this nation will be restored in no time.

There are people here from Thailand as well, and I have heard that Thailand and Cambodia use similar alphabets. You are all brothers and sisters under one God and True Parents. Wherever you may be, if you do your best, Heaven will rejoice. Young people in particular should think of getting married interculturally. That is the fastest way of creating one united world. (2006.06.05, Phnom Penh, Cambodia)

I heard that Mongolian women are strong, that there are excellent women who surpass men in various aspects. You should not allow any of your relatives anywhere in this nation to remain ignorant of True Parents. The time has come to show that women are more brilliant than men. Therefore, Mongolian women should work even harder, not only to take the lead in restoring this country, but also to find all means by which it's people can be grafted to God as quickly as possible.

Men too should get themselves moving. It is said that men are heaven and women are the earth. Would it do for heaven to be under the earth? You need to invest yourselves with the resolve to restore this nation. If you take part in mother-child cooperation together with True Parents, you will definitely succeed. It is now time to achieve results.

There is only one way to make your dream come true. You can find that way if you seek it through the foundation laid worldwide by True Father. Depending on how keen you are to live for the sake of the providence and this country, your efforts will bear fruit that much more quickly. (2006.06.17, Ulaanbaatar, Mongolia)

You probably know that even in the secular world, when you set a goal, you need to make effort 10 times or even 100 times more than others in order to achieve it. You should set the goal of informing everyone around you of these teachings and make effort to succeed in doing so. In particular, you need to do your best to bless everyone in your clan. Keep in mind that how quickly this country will develop depends on how well you carry out your work.

If Kyrgyzstan could rise up through the Word, there would not be a greater blessing than that. In the past, Kyrgyzstan lived without a name because it was oppressed by the Soviet Union, but if you want to make sure that such a thing never happens again, you need to let the entire nation know of True Parents. The rally held on June 18, 2006, cannot be said to be satisfactory, but through it, we have sown our seeds. You need to do your utmost to make sure that these seeds bear rich fruit as soon as possible. Nothing could be more worthwhile than that. There is no time. Therefore, you need to present exceptional results to True Parents as quickly as possible. (2006.06.18, Bishkek, Kyrgyzstan)

Europe

Racial conflict is a problem in Europe, and religious people also fight one another. If you just allow this to continue there is no future. Are you going to just stand and watch? You must inform everyone in the world that True Parents have come. You should tell them, "Brothers, we should not fight among ourselves. Let us all become one in the shade of our True Parents." This path alone can save the nation and the whole of Europe. The entire world will be able to live together in harmony. Somehow or another you have to know about this. These days, it is possible for everyone to be connected in a matter of seconds through the internet. Those who are getting older and do not have much energy to move around can witness through the internet. Because of their love for humanity, True Parents worked hard beginning from the very bottom to realize a future free of misery and a secure and happy world. Now that Satan's worldwide realm has been restored to the side of goodness through indemnity, the doors have opened wide to the realization of a peaceful world. Only when everyone joins in this effort can we live. We should all live together. (2015.05.11, Hilton Hotel, Vienna, Austria)

Think about how difficult, dumbfounding and bitter God's providential history of re-creation has been.

For an olive tree's roots to grow takes 15 years. However, once an olive tree has rooted itself and adjusted to the environment, it can live for more than 2,000 years. Today, we can still find trees that were alive in Jesus' time. Similarly, European members, centered on Austria, have faced all sorts of difficulties during the past 50 years, and yet we see that they have grown roots, confidently and deeply. A tree that has roots that take 50 years to grow is more likely to survive any kind of natural disaster than a tree that has roots that take 15 years to grow. Listening to the testimonies of older members, meeting them and the second- and third-generation members that are their fruit, I felt that there is hope in Europe at this point as it says farewell to the past 50 years and sets off on the road to a new 50 years. For this reason, I have emphasized the need for us to change our lives for the future, so that today and tomorrow are different from yesterday. (2015.05.24, Manhattan Center, New York)

We must reveal the truth. You must awaken European Christians, who are unaware that the returning Messiah, who is to come amid the Christian cultural sphere, has emerged as the True Parents and that over 50 years they have accomplished amazing things.

As of today, a new cultural revolution will begin on this continent. I sincerely hope that you become proud Unification Church blessed families that fulfill their responsibilities and hasten the day that all people become one family that attends our Heavenly Parent and True Parents. It took 2,000 years for Christian culture, which arose centered on Europe, to establish its foundation on the global level. As we reflect again on the past 50 years, how should the Unification Church civilization move in this Era After the Coming of Heaven? Please remember that you must continue to grow roots that are big, thick and deep until you breathe your last.

I came with the heart that I will graft the Christian cultural sphere-which has endured the past 2,000 years with a heart desperate to meet the Returning Messiah as their last ray of hope-to True Parents' true love. What then should all of you do? You must reveal to all people of the world, who are living in ignorance and clinging to the past, that blessed families of the Unification Church are beacons and can bear the fruit of hope for the future.

Please fulfill each of your tribal responsibilities and rapidly expand your environment to the tribe, ethnic group, nation and world. I conclude my message by expressing the sincere hope that you will become blessed family members who can be remembered for eternity as those who invested themselves fully throughout their lives, and that you can all become proud true ancestors. (2015.05.10, Vienna Center, Austria)

When you look at the Christian providence, at one point in history, Britain, the Eve nation, had expanded her territory overseas to the point that people said the sun never set on the British Empire. Britain spread Christianity all around the world.

On the cross, Jesus died saying that he would return. Christians believe that they can receive salvation through Jesus' death on the cross. God is omnipotent. He is an absolute being. Would he have suffered for 4,000 years in order to send his only begotten son to the cross as a means of salvation? Mary did not understand God's Will in giving life to Jesus. She did not understand why Jesus had to come to earth.

After the Bible was translated into English, the general population of Britain was able to read it. The Bible contains many metaphors and symbols. One important message in the Bible is that Jesus said that he would return and hold the Marriage Supper of the Lamb. In the providential history through the new True Parents, we must complete the past duties that Britain left unfulfilled. (2016.07.20, Cheon Jeong Gung)

I heard that Malta was under British rule for 180 years. It has not been very long since you were liberated from Britain. Do you think things are better now that you are free? Most of the people in this country are Catholics. Do you believe that you will go to heaven as long as you believe in Catholicism? There are many religions, but what can we do to cross over the walls of religion, race and culture? God's Word contains the answers to all these questions. A new holy seed was sown in this country through the marriage Blessing. It is now your mission to multiply it and reap the fruits of it.

You are truly happy people. You attend God, you attend True Parents, and you have received the marriage Blessing. You should not stop there, however. From now on, you need to multiply. All of humanity are wild olive trees, and we, who have been blessed are the true olive trees. We need to show the world the value of the true olive tree. In so doing, we need to bring all people of the world to desire to become true olive trees as well. You need to be proud of True Parents and let others know about them. (2006.07.02, Valletta, Malta)

Even in the history of Poland, there must have been many ups and downs. And at such times, many people must have prayed. Now you need to change. You should never forget that you are proud people whose task is to substantially fulfill God's Will, that is, His ideal of creation. People of past times wished for God to help them and to do things for them, but you need to lead a different kind of life. You should

live a life where you report what you have accomplished to God. (2006.07.03, Warsaw, Poland)

Romania's history is by no means inferior to that of Rome. Be that as it may, what is important is the result. Until now, it has lived as a wild olive tree, but from now on, God will take more interest in any nation or people that becomes perfected as the true olive tree. In a friendly competition, the more intense it is, the better. This is only the beginning. Anything that lives and moves also thrives. Anything that stays still dies out. In comparison to the rest of Europe, this country may seem to be developing more slowly in various aspects. However, if it were to take the lead in the work of the providence, it would rise to a position higher than that of the more advanced nations of today based on the standard set by God. All problems in the world can be resolved when we all attend God and True Parents. We need to let everyone know about that. It is your mission to open the eyes of people, who at this moment can only see their living environment, so that they can see the wide world and the universe. (2006.07.04, Bucharest, Romania)

True Parents' teachings are the remedy by which Slovakia can be established as a healthy nation. There is no better remedy than what they have taught. I know that many social problems including domestic and juvenile problems are on the rise, even in this country. Though the rally of July 4, 2006, was a success, it does not end there. That is only the beginning. If you can arm yourselves with the Word and practice it in your lives, Slovakia will grow more prosperous and powerful.

You have no idea what a great joy it is to all humanity that national-level marriage Blessing ceremonies were held together with the Universal Peace Federation Speaking Tour to Return to the Original Fatherland and Hometown. In the Eastern European region in particular, there are countries that cannot accept the grace of the marriage Blessing due to Russian Orthodoxy. That is the same as going against God from both the viewpoint of God and the viewpoint of the original nature of humankind. We, however, still need to save them by blessing them. The fact that you can attend an event like this in the Cheon Il Guk era under the leadership of True Parents is almost miraculous. And the fact that Slovakia took part in this historical event is nothing short of a miracle. When you consider the countries that were unable to participate in this event, you are truly happy people. You need to research ways by which you can return that grace to God. Happiness you enjoy all by yourself is not true happiness. The more happiness you share with others, the greater is the happiness that is returned to you. You need to know how happy you are to be in a position where you can give to others, instead of receiving from them, and you should try to do so. (2006.07.05, Bratislava, Slovakia)

This is my third visit to this country. Korea in the 1960s was in a terrible state, much worse than today's Albania, because it was right after the war. At that time, True Father started the New Mind, New Life Campaign and the New Community Movement on a national scale. He mobilized the youth to lead the enlightenment movement, by bringing them together and making them take part in such activities as the eradication of illiteracy. By thus giving the people hopes and dreams, he put his teachings into practice, one idea at a time.

I have taken this opportunity to speak to you at this time because I hope that you ambassadors for peace will play a central role in the work of purifying everything in your surroundings, and take the lead in developing this nation with new dreams in your hearts.

A good fruit is one that is fully ripe and plump. In making your country more prosperous and powerful, the economic aspect is important, but what is more important is the internal aspect. Your minds need to be stronger. If you follow True Father's words, you can make this country prosperous and powerful in only a few years. In the beginning time in Korea, we had less than 100 active members. There are 300 people gathered here today, and that means that you can make this country three times more prosperous in ten years. I hope that you will all do your best. (2006.07.07, Tirana, Albania)

Africa

You are in a position where you have received the marriage Blessing and become true olive trees, so you should not sit still. Instead, you should grow and multiply. You need to fulfill the mission of tribal messiahs. You need to make every effort to let others know of True Parents. How wonderful it would be if wild olive trees could become true olive trees, and if all wild olive trees in the world could be transformed into true olive trees at once! You all wish to live in a more advanced country, a wealthier country, don't you? From God's viewpoint, however, you are better qualified to go to the kingdom of heaven. A person who owns much in this world needs time to get rid of it all. On the other hand, when it rains in the desert, all the water is absorbed. You can absorb all these teachings and multiply more quickly than the people in more advanced nations. What I mean is that you can realize the Will faster than others because you are in a position of innocence. You should dream big.

This is my fourth tour of Africa, and this is the very time when you blessed families should be fulfilling your responsibilities. Though you may not own much externally, you possess a lot internally. You have now reached maturity. The time has come for you to carry out the New Mind, New Life Campaign and

the New Community Movement. Each and every one of you should have a sense of ownership, and work hard with the thought, "This is my country." You should have big dreams. You are now different people. You need to become true olive trees and sow seeds. I hope that Kenya will become an internally advanced country. (2006.07.20, Nairobi, Kenya)

I know that there are various difficulties in Tanzania. I have heard that there are domestic and juvenile problems, and also many orphaned children who have lost their parents to AIDS, though I know that this is also true of several other nations in Africa. That is why Africa is a place that desperately needs the pure love movement and the true family movement. You should carry out the work of newly purifying Africa through the New Mind, New Life Campaign and the New Community Movement.

Korea in the 1950s after the war was in a more difficult situation than this country is in today. At that time, True Father mobilized a small number of people and created the basis for national revival. Though things were difficult in the beginning time, True Father carried out a nationwide enlightenment movement centering on middle and high school students. He taught those in rural areas to read and focused on the agricultural movement. On the foundation thus laid, today's Korea was able to join the ranks of the advanced nations.

At that time, we started out in one country, Korea, but you are in a different position now. Those around you are also in the same position as you, and many countries are able to help you. There is hope for this country if you work actively, almost as if twenty-four hours a day is not enough, with the awareness that you are the owners of this country and with the resolution to renew this country with your own hands. (2006.07.21, Dar es Salaam, Tanzania)

South and Central America

On my tour across Africa, I introduced the story of how, at the time when Korea lay in ruins after the Korean Civil War, True Father mobilized what few church members he had to promote a national enlightenment movement. There were not many adult members at the time, so even middle and high school students were mobilized to actively carry out the nationwide enlightenment movement. With that momentum, he laid the foundation on which the New Community Movement was expanded nationwide, which in turn played a major role in leading Korea to become the prosperous country it is today. The New Mind, New Life Campaign centered on the teachings of the Divine Principle was also jointly carried out, which empowered Korea to join the ranks of today's advanced nations.

True Father contributed much from behind the scenes to Korea's becoming a central nation, both spiritually and financially. Africa is in a better position than that of Korea of the 1950s and 1960s. Its land is so fertile. Whatever you plant grows well. How, then, did Africa become a continent where people are dying from starvation and suffering from diseases? It could not develop because there has never been a leader who had a sense of ownership, who believed that the country was his country and the people his family. The Word is the guide book and textbook we absolutely need in living our daily lives. If you practice the Word to the letter, there is nothing you cannot do. It teaches you everything about how you should live. And yet we are still living in poverty, we are unable to witness to others, and we are unable to achieve development, for which we should repent.

When I came to Uruguay, I took a look around Montevideo and it felt like the city was very run-down. What I mean is that it felt like a deserted city. You, the people of Uruguay, should feel remorseful about this. You have been greatly blessed. If you are the true olive trees, the world yet to be restored is the field of wild olive trees. And if you fail to multiply, you will be outnumbered in the end. You need to resolve everything by yourselves. Stop thinking that someone else will do it for you, or that others will help you. This is what you need to do. You should work hard with the thought that, if you don't do something about it, your own children could become the victims. (2006.07.28, Montevideo, Uruguay)

At one time, Argentina was a wealthy country. For Argentina to become a prosperous country once again, you need to change your way of thinking. To that end, all of its citizens should be armed with the Divine Principle teachings. You blessed families and ambassadors for peace should unite and take the lead in constructing a new nation. If you can make such a resolution at the Rally to Return to the Original Fatherland and Hometown on July 30, 2006, my visit here will have been worthwhile. You need to bear in mind that there are many countries competing with Argentina. Depending on your achievements, you can be in first place or last. The restoration of Argentina rests on your two shoulders. (2006.07.29, Buenos Aires, Argentina)

I believe you have the greatest responsibility in establishing Bolivia in front of God. You members have been given an opportunity. All you need to do is to establish as many people as possible on the side of the providence, through such means as the marriage Blessing ceremony of the Universal Peace Federation Speaking Tour to Return to the Original Fatherland and Hometown. What I came to realize on my recent tour of Africa is that, the more effort you make, the more prosperous you can make your country. If people who own fertile land remain poor, it is because of their ignorance. True Parents' teachings will not

only help human beings reach maturity, but also revive Bolivia to become a blessed country. (2006.08.01, Santa Cruz de la Sierra, Bolivia)

The more you convey the message from the Rally to Return to the Original Fatherland and Hometown of August 1, 2006, to the people of your country, and the more people learn about True Parents, the greater hope will they come to have. Such a time is now upon us. Heavenly fortune has come to us. That is why your responsibility is important. There are many second generation members in the blessed families in Colombia. You blessed families need to create an environment where your children can live practicing true love in free surroundings. Many countries are suffering from such issues as domestic problems and drug problems. Colombia, too, is troubled by problems connected to drugs, violence, juveniles and AIDS among others. All these problems can be resolved through the true love and true family movement. Through it, you should reinvent the image of Colombia. It is now time for you to translate this into action. You need to make sure that every person in every nook and cranny of this country knows about True Parents. You need to plant the tradition of true family, true lineage and true love. To accomplish this, all activities including those of the Collegiate Association for the Research of Principles (CARP) and the youths' pure love movement need to be carried out in earnest, so that Colombia can be remembered by God. (2006.08.02, Santa Fe de Bogota, Colombia)

Switzerland was in a tight spot and found it difficult to become independent, because it was kept down by its powerful neighbors. However, it was a good place for people from other countries who had ideological or religious problems to come and settle down.

For instance, it is said that Lenin stayed there, and Protestant leaders also lived and worked there. That country had good ancestors who looked ahead into the future; its people also had great love for their country, so they were able to make their country a prosperous and powerful one while preserving nature as it was. I have come to think that, if this country also had such farsighted leaders, it could appear in front of the world as a nation with a beautiful environment equaling that of Switzerland.

In terms of mineral resources, Venezuela is one of the top five countries in the world, but the country itself is still poor. Everyone, from statesmen to citizens, should accept True Parents and begin anew. Even if only those of you present here today were to make effort for the eternal peace and development of your country, as long as you would work so hard that it seemed as if twenty-four hours a day were not enough, there would still be hope. (2006.08.08, Caracas, Venezuela)

For you to restore Peru, you need to witness to many college students. Then you need to train them to become leaders who can work for our future as well as for the future of this country. The fastest shortcut would be to cleanse them of all the wrong social customs they have observed until now, and to educate them. When they graduate from college, they will be old enough to get married. And when they are thus blessed, they will form true families, which in turn will purify the society. What could be better than that? You need to prioritize witnessing to college students, so that your second generation can also settle down. (2006.08.09, Lima, Peru)

For Chile to develop and grow, CARP must become more active. You are at an appropriate age to be nurtured to become the future leaders of this country or the leaders of the church. The world today is encumbered with many problems. There are grave domestic problems and drug problems. AIDS is also a problem. In addition, there are also serious juvenile problems.

The responsibility of college students is important. During your time in college, you should study harder than others and set an example in front of them in all aspects, including the way you act. You should create a trend where other students your age wish to befriend you and work together with you, and thus you can save them all. Your CARP activities are also important for the future of our Church.

Student activities need the same kind of support as other witnessing activities. All members of the Church should come together and embrace the students, just as the mother embraces both Cain and Abel. Since the Church is in the position of the mother, it should help out CARP as well.

We cannot but say that the world has reached its end. It has done everything it wanted to do, and now it is at a dead-end and sinking into the mire to the very bottom. Those people who are intelligent and righteous realize the truth right away when they hear these words. What do you think? You think that Africa is poorer than South America, don't you? The fact is that a governor in Africa was so moved by our work that he donated 30,000 dollars, and he said he will send those around him to us and asked us to educate them all.

If you work hard, you will also meet righteous people like him in this country, too. The hope of this country, and our hope as well, is to educate the college students and send them out into the world. The college students should witness to their parents. You need to fulfill the mission of tribal messiahs today. Henceforth, things will change depending on your own actions. Now you can feel what you harvest in your heart. You are not working alone; the entire spirit world has been mobilized to cooperate with you.

What do we have to fear, when we know that God is on our side? From now on, the more you reveal True Parents, the higher your position will be elevated. You need to educate others. If you educate them with the heart that they are your own brothers and sisters, they will all follow you regardless of who they may be. Those in charge need to do their best. The question of whether this country can present its name to God or not can only be answered by you. (2006.08.10, Santiago, Chile)

Fifty years ago, Korea was in a more difficult situation than Africa or other third-world countries are today because it was right after the Korean War. It was also the beginning time of our church, and most of the members were middle and high school students. Through them, True Father carried out the enlightenment movement in the rural areas and the New Community Movement. Moreover, knowing that the machinery industry would play an important role in Korea's joining the ranks of the advanced nations, he also focused on training many talented individuals in preparation for that day.

Today's Korea is not inferior to any other advanced country. What I mean is that, depending on the resolutions you make, Jamaica can also change. One person can move and change the world. True Father alone created the basis upon which the world can be changed; there are a great many people in the world who have been transformed into true olive trees through him, aren't there? There are many blessed families in this country as well. You are not alone.

The time it takes to restore your country and your tribes to God's side is determined by your resolve. I looked upon this country and wondered why it could not be like Switzerland, when its natural environment is just as beautiful. When I went to Switzerland, I discovered that their ancestors had worked hard to make what they have today. While they were alive, the ancestors did not live in comfort; instead, they went through many difficulties for the sake of their descendants, and thus they created such a wonderful environment.

I also visited the Blue Mountains in this country, which are famous for their coffee, and they were so beautiful. Switzerland had to grow and prosper while observing neutrality because it is surrounded by powerful countries. Your country, on the other hand, does not have such restrictions. You can make your country beautiful and prosperous through your own decisions, and yet you did not know that until now. I pray that you will cherish the hope that your country can become the number one nation in the world. (2006.08.04, Kingston, Jamaica)

The Bahamas, an island nation situated in the Caribbean Sea, in Central America, was the place where Columbus landed first when he discovered the new world in 1492. It was under the rule of Spain and then became a British colony, and gained independence in July 1973. The fact that we are holding the Universal Peace Federation Rally to Return to the Original Fatherland and Hometown in the Bahamas, which is made up of more than 700 islands, is truly a great blessing from God. Though it has been a long tour for me, I rejoiced in meeting people prepared for a long time by God in new places, and I finally arrived here in Nassau, Bahamas, on August 4, 2006. This was a tour for delivering this message and performing the marriage Blessing ceremony and the only way for the Bahamas to stand in front of God again is to receive these teachings and True Parents with a passionate heart. I hope that you will all work hard, so that the blessings of God can be with the Bahamas. (2006.08.05, Nassau, Bahamas)

Oceania

New Zealand needs to fulfill the mission of the mother nation in Oceania. It has the responsibility to unite with Australia and support and help the island nations, and also to educate them. That is the mother's mission. Until now, New Zealand has been asleep. Now, however, it needs to soar. You have the Word, and our foundation laid down worldwide is also solid. All you need to do is to convey what you have heard and seen to others. You have plenty of teaching materials. You now need to stand in the position of children who have reached maturity, and return all that you have received from your Parents for free. You need to determine yourselves anew. (2006.08.14, Auckland, New Zealand)

I passed through Israel and the Middle East region before coming to Australia. The ambassadors for peace took the lead there in making the Universal Peace Federation Rally Tour to Return to the Original Fatherland and Hometown a great success. I left that region after achieving such wonderful results, but war broke out shortly afterward. When I think about that, the ambassadors for peace come to my mind and my heart aches for them. The only way to resolve all world problems and to cross over the walls of religion, race and culture is to receive True Parents. You blessed families are the people who should enlighten others and make them aware of this fact. You too should feel responsible for the crisis in the Middle East. You have the responsibility to make as many people as possible in your regions and countries aware of True Parents. Consider the fact that, in this day and age when we are discussing happiness, hope and peace centering on True Parents, there are people who are dying without knowing anything about that. With a sense of responsibility, you need to take the lead in establishing them on the side of the providence. (2006.08.15, Sydney, Australia)

In the farming villages of Korea, the New Community Movement was begun together with the

enlightenment movement. You should take an interest in how the Korean Church was able to grow in the beginning time centering on True Father. The Solomon Islands is a country that is in a situation similar to that of Korea in the early days of the church. You should take that time, when church services were held with spirit and truth centering on True Father, as an example, and endeavor to make the flames of revival rise up in this country. One of the harmful consequences of today's material civilization age is that it destroys nature and causes pollution. Your country should nurture and cherish its God-given natural beauty. It should be more active in advocating the nature preservation movement. That is why you need to carry out a nationwide awareness movement centering on True Parents' teachings. (2006.08.18, Honiara, Solomon Islands)

For Palau to be able to compete with bigger nations and join ranks with them, it needs to propagate the Divine Principle teachings. You may not know in detail about the heart of God when He created the world, or about the many stories behind how True Parents came to this earth and laid their victorious foundation to restore fallen humanity. Once you learn of them, you cannot help but love the Word, and love True Parents who are the center of the Word. With such a loving heart, you need to love your country of Palau. The Christians who oppose you do not truly love this country. Henceforth, you need to practice true love centering on the Word, thus taking the lead in making Palau a nation that can be beloved by God. (2006.08.19, Koror, Palau)

Part 3: Tradition and Inheritance

Chapter 1: Challenges in Inheriting the Tradition

Let us resemble True Parents

You must have heard stories about True Father going fishing or hunting. Every time Father goes fishing, I find myself pondering. Father is one of the busiest people in the world. He is always talking about the providence and taking care of business and thinking up complex plans in order to realize it. However, when he is fishing, he looks like he is not thinking about anything other than fishing and concentrates completely on it like it's the most fun activity in the world. When he was young, if he saw a big fish in the pond, he would go fishing there for 40 days straight saying that he had to catch that fish. I don't think there's anyone in history who has as much will and tenacity as True Father. I hope that you will long and yearn for God the father and that you will learn the truth and strive to become the source of the truth until the day when you become perfected people who resemble God. (1967.08.03, Tokyo Church, Japan)

True Father has no private life. He lives like he has forgotten about it. However, when it comes to humankind, he treasures every last person in his heart and believes that he has to raise them up to stand before God. He is pouring out his heart and soul to save people so that they can be reborn as filial sons and daughters. He is always thinking about you members and your personal lives. There is not a day that he does not worry and think about you. I always feel sorry to True Father. Even if Father goes to bed late, he rises early in the morning and prays seriously. Even if the wind is blowing or if it is raining, night and day he is praying for you, the children of the Unification Church. When I see the face of Father meditating deeply on how to fulfill God's Will, I think he is someone whom God cannot help but love. (1967.08.03, Tokyo Church, Japan)

I hope that you empower yourselves as much as you can with the Divine Principle. I hope that you can be unchanging in a world of heart that is firmly connected, not in a master-servant relationship, but in a father-son relationship. When you are suffering, please think about True Father.

True Father is concerned about the situation surrounding you, prays for you and is cooperating with you. You should feel safe and secure in your hearts knowing that True Father is here and marches forward despite any adversity or difficulty. You must become children who can convey truth and love to every corner of the world. The path to becoming a true child that can receive the love of True Father is to understand his heart and to become one in heart with him. (1967.08.03, Tokyo Church, Japan)

In 1995, the year motto contained the phrase, "Inherit the True Parents' realm of victory." This means that True Parents were victorious. True Parents have realized the goal that they came to the earth to fulfill. Therefore, the child has to inherit the victory of the parents. What will you do? True Parents' victory is not ordinary or easy. These days I am living life in a constant state of tension and urgency. For example, we have to walk and make our way through places surrounded by cliffs. Even then, we must survive. The more I see the will of God expanding and being realized, the more my heart is like that. From now on, we must live our daily life, putting Father's teachings into practice. Until now, you only thought it in your head and said that you would practice it but from now on you have to become people who can practice it with the actions of your body. Therefore, you cannot say that you were not able to accomplish your responsibility because of someone else. You should come to the conclusion that everything is your responsibility, that you must work harder and that you were lacking. True Father is the one who has lived like this on the front line. (1995.09.17, Osaka, Japan)

Establish Heaven's tradition

I made a promise to Father. At the time I met Father I was 17, and I understood God's providence. So I made a determination. I said, "No matter how difficult it is to fulfill the Will, I will bring it to a conclusion in my lifetime." I told him that I would accomplish God's purpose of creation and the ideal world of creation. I said that I would accomplish this by all means. To do that, I am determined not to change. I want to accomplish the Will that he left for us to fulfill, together with all of you. I hope that as we go along the path, none of you will be sons and daughters who fall away. That is my wish, and it is also Father's hope. (2012.09.03, Cheon Jeong Gung)

We must be grateful to True Parents. Through the Word, we came to know the principle of indemnity and we came to know that we cannot move forward without going through a course of restoration. You have to stand in the same realm of heart as your parents and furthermore, you must live in the same realm of heart as them. In this sense, from True Parents' perspective, the children of the True Family are just like you. From now on, for as long as I live, I will establish the tradition so that you and the True Family can stand in the same realm of heart as the True Parents. (2013.04.20, Cheon Hwa Gung)

You have a lot of good fortune. You were favored to stand in the position of ancestors in this new era, the Cheon 11 Guk era of the new history. That is why from now on, it will be recorded on earth and in the other world how you lived in the position of absolute faith, absolute love and absolute obedience by establishing a vertical standard centering on True Parents. True Parents began a new history, so while they are here on earth, they have pioneered everything for us. While I am still alive on this earth, I will develop True Father's legacy and establish a tradition so that it can shine into the future. I will completely organize and arrange the words that True Father left behind. This is True Father's will and this is my will. (2013.05.13, Busan)

This day, the day of the worship service celebrating the 40th day after True Father's Seonghwa, marks a new starting point for the providence. During the last 40 days, Father has visited many places in the spirit world. He has met figures from providential history and has experienced directly the circumstances of God's creation of heaven and earth. I have been conversing with True Father in my heart over the past 40 days. I have been preparing. Father's thoughts have become my thoughts and my thoughts have become his thoughts. Throughout those 40 days, Father visited me at Cheon Jeong Gung Palace, and I spoke with him heart to heart. In particular, True Father agreed with me 120 percent when I told him I would revive the Korean church with Spirit and Truth, and he said he was very grateful for that. (2012.10.25, BonHyang Won)

Before True Father passed away, as soon as he got out of the car he would say, "Omma, I want this to be done here. It would be nice to have a path like this. It would be good if you could do that." He was preparing to pass away and was making all these requests to me. I never go down this road here without a care. Within the next 20 years, I must accomplish all the things that True Father could not realize and do all the things that True Father wanted to do. I have a lot of weight to carry. The path to establishing the tradition and order internally and externally is urgent.

We have to quickly show the world that the Unification Church is alive and well and growing continuously. We must have people seek us out on their own. It is also important that you witness and make effort. People should see the results of the providence and their hearts should guide them so that they think, "This is the place where I will pour out my heart until the very end." In this era, it is necessary to ensure that groups can come seeking for us on their own and then be connected. We cannot postpone this further. I will keep moving forward. (2012.10.01, Cheon Jeong Gung)

As people who are responsible in each field, you have received a lot of love from True Father compared to the Unification Church members worldwide. I think all this time you have heard many words of love. You cannot measure the value and gravity of that. Think about yourself Do you think that you were able to fully carry out even one command fully? I think it's good to hold meetings, listen to the Word and redetermine yourself but from now on, you must bring and show your results to True Father. (1984.07.22, East Garden)

If we think about God's Will and humankind, there is no time. There is really no time. If we think that all of those people are my brothers, my family, my tribe, can't we manage to offer this nation of Korea to God? When will we be able to offer all humankind before Heaven? You have to make a life or death determination and invest everything you have. There is no more opportunity to repay Heaven. Think about it. Because I am here on earth, Father will do even greater works.

In the future you will be able to experience that Father is with you in spirit. True Father promised that. So, if you want to see Father, please bring substantial results. I hope you can see him that way. During his lifetime, Father did not expose his arms and legs to anyone. He said that he took great care to protect his body, even in prison. Do you think he will appear to anyone anytime and perform spiritual works? So I am saying, "Let's move forward with one accord, totally focused on the Will and centered on the

Principle.' (2012.10.25, BonHyang Won)

True Parents are as one person. Our thoughts and our will are one. You must become one with me. My thoughts must become your thoughts, and your thoughts must become mine. On that point, you must clearly boast that you are the children of our proud True Parents. There is no need to hesitate. If you listen to what I say, follow, and do as I say, Heaven will work with you. At that moment, your dreams will be achieved. You must unite 100 percent with True Parents. (2017.03.29, Training Center)

Chapter 2: Hoondok and the Importance of the Word

The importance of the Word

True Parents' words are like a textbook that we should read every day. It is a guide for our daily life. If you read their words, you will get an idea about what you should do today. Unlike the past, you must have confidence and take pride in mobilizing all of the spirit world together with True Parents. (2006.07.02, Valletta, Malta)

To you, True Parents' words are a guide and text book. The person who has no work to do is the most pitiful. We are happy people because we have a lot of work to do. You should be able to share this happiness with those around you and have a great dream to return that happiness to God abundantly. I believe that only True Father's words and ideas can resolve the problems happening all over the world. That is why leaders who can give lectures must be sent out to many nations. We need many leaders. If you equip yourself with True Father's words and teachings, then you can accomplish the work of 100 people. Imagine if all the people around you would come together for the sake of carrying out God's Will. (2006.08.18, Honiara, Solomon Islands)

You will not be able to do hoon dok hae without shedding tears as you begin to realize and feel the depth of these teachings. If you do hoon dok hae every day, then your heart will begin to change. You will see the world in a different way. Even True Father, who is the embodiment of the Word, reads the Word up until it is time to come out and do hoon dok hae with you. You have to be grateful for God's infinite love for humankind and become people who can share that love. The Word will become your daily guide and textbook depending on how well you prepare the standard of your heart. (2006.07.19, Nairobi, Kenya)

Hoon dok hae life

You should show an example to your children by reciting the Family Pledge every day. You have not properly raised the second-generation in front of God. You may have several excuses or may blame it on the wilderness era, but now times are desperate. Out of those who carry responsibility [in the church], the younger ones are in their 50s and many are in their 70s and 80s. For the sake of the future, we need to educate and nurture our second-generation blessed children in front of God's Will. (2012.09.17, Cheon Jeong Gung)

I have told families to do hoondok every day together because I felt urgent about educating our children, the second generation. You made excuses that you were doing public work and neglected your children. Yet, even so, you should do hoon dok hae with them. You must begin your day this way. You need to raise the second generation well. No matter what position you are in you must think about the future generations. Moreover, leaders should think about our own future. However, you should repent with a desperate and earnest heart for not finding someone to take your place. If you haven't done that already you should start now. You must be ready to die for it. (2012.10.01, Cheon Jeong Gung)

In the early days of the church, there was no environment prepared. It was as if the first members of the church were in a wilderness era. However, what are your circumstances today? Of course, there are people who have a hard life, but when we think of our future, it is hopeful. You should have confidence. You should be proud of True Parents. With just that, your descendants will have an easy path. You should work hard to fulfill your responsibility as tribal messiahs. You must also educate your children through a life of family hoondok so that not one of them falls behind. Believe that Heaven is with us. This way, our country will fulfill its responsibility to become God's homeland. You should become citizens who reciprocate Heaven's grace. Many people around us are still unaware. You are trailblazers. Please nurture your children so that there is not a single family in which anyone is left behind. (2015.04.26, Cheon Jeong Gung)

If you do hoon dok hae every day, you will gain wisdom on how to live in your daily life. Now all the good ancestors in the spirit world are coming back and are working with us. God is with us and this is the era when He can exercise His authority. Therefore, you should read the Word day and night and you must be able to convey it fluently even as you fall asleep at night. You must gain wisdom through the Word and propagate it. It is the same for students. You should strive to become one in heart with God through doing hoon dok hae in the morning before going to school. If you go out with the sincere heart to meet a student who can work even harder than you in realizing God's Will and restoring this nation, then

naturally a prepared student will emerge and come to find you. (2006.06.18, Bishkek, Kyrgyzstan)

Chapter 3: The Cheon Il Guk Scriptures

Compiling the Cheon Il Guk Scriptures

Right now, the urgent task at hand is to arrange and catalogue True Father's words. There are many speeches and materials, which have all been left haphazardly on the bookshelves. Recently, I took a look at them to find something to present to Father, and I could not help but think, "We have been remiss in this aspect." That is true of all the books. Christian history shows us that it propagated its belief worldwide with just the one book, the Bible, and if True Father's words are not arranged in a systematic manner, there will be confusion in the future. We must make haste to put them in order. We must compile them in such a way that the future generations to come will find them clear enough to follow them to the letter. We must leave them behind as the eternal Word that has one root, one stem and one fruit.

Those words should be the standard, the signpost and the guidelines for everyone in living their everyday lives. However, they are not arranged in any order, which is so regrettable. I quickly compiled the speeches he had given on public occasions, the words he had spoken publicly, into one book and presented it to him, though it was not perfect. I am not blaming you, but the fact is that there are so many responsibilities we failed to fulfill during the 50 years we attended him. I could not send him off so carelessly. Not one person made the suggestion that we should do this, so I will do it. I will establish them as the unchanging words of True Father. I hope for your full cooperation in this regard. (2012.09.17, Cheon Jeong Gung)

God is love. True Father, too, covered the entire world with a great umbrella of love. True Father's every word and every achievement is like a rough gemstone. It is a jewel. I want to make that jewel into the best there is, so I can always keep it close to me and carry it about with me lovingly. That is why I am going to take the first step and put True Father's words in order, and make them into a jewel from which you will never wish to part. I am doing this work with the hope that, when the last day of your life arrives, you will go to the spirit world with this jewel held to your bosom. Cheon Seong Gyeong will be perfected right before Foundation Day. There are some jewels that are very expensive. Once I have cut and polished that rough gemstone, it will come to have the highest value. No one will be able to change it. No one will be able to meddle with it. It will be eternal. It will last forever. (2012.01.09, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Let's say there is a rough stone. No matter how precious it is, it has to be cut and polished to make it shine brightly. Right after True Father's Seonghwa, I tried to find a book compiling all of his accomplishments and achievements that I could place in his wonjeon, but with no success. In a word, True Father's words are like a rough gemstone, which has not been refined yet. If I, too, leave it as it is, who will cut and polish it? Neither our children nor you will be able to do that.

I am doing this work to glorify Heaven, and also because I hope for True Father's words to be preserved eternally. I am doing it so that no one, not even a famous person, can come forward in the future and try to meddle with these words. It is a task that only I can do. (2012.01.07, Cheon Jeong Gung)

The first thing I did after True Father's Seonghwa was to put his words in order. There are more than 600 books of the speeches he gave over 50 or so years. Not everyone will be able to read all of them. It would be difficult to read them all, even if you devoted your entire life to doing so. That is why I plan to compile True Father's words into three books, so the readers can read and understand them in stages. Two of them have already been completed. The last book is Chambumo Gyeong. Once these three books are completed, all people, when they read these words, will be able to know what kind of life they should lead when they read. These books are like water, which is required by everyone. All living beings dance with life wherever water flows. (2014.07.22, Queen Garden, Hawaii)

What was the first thing I said after True Father's Seonghwa? I said that we should march forward with our faith of the early days, on spirit and truth. The Divine Principle is necessary in order to teach people about True Parents. How can newcomers understand True Parents? They do not know about the history of God's providence. Moreover, they also do not know about the history of restoration through indemnity. In short, the Divine Principle is absolutely necessary.

The guidelines that should be followed eternally by every Cheon Il Guk citizen and blessed family can be found in the three Cheon Il Guk scriptures. If everyone uses these scriptures to guide their lives, the work you have done is the first and probably the last in history. I cannot find the words to praise you. You have done great work. However, there still remains work for us to do through the History Compilation Committee. There are seven billion people in the world who do not know about the Divine Principle. Many textbooks should be made by which they can learn about True Parents and resolve to become people of the Divine Principle, that is, blessed families. (2015.03.11, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Cheon Seong Gyeong, Pyeong Hwa Gyeong and Chambumo Gyeong

I want to reorganize True Father's words in Cheon Seong Gyeong, so that you can always carry it about with you. Christians always keep the Bible close to them; similarly, I wanted to compile True Father's words into Cheon Seong Gyeong, Pyeong Hwa Gyeong and Chambumo Gyeong, making them into books that you will always keep close to your heart. We can save many lives through these books. They are our weapon. You have no idea what precious weapons they are. They are weapons that save people. The words that can save humanity have emerged from Korea, God's homeland. (2013.04.15, Cheon Hwa Gung)

I am indescribably happy to be a part of the publication ceremony of Cheon Seong Gyeong and Pyeong Hwa Gyeong. I am truly grateful to the Heavenly Parent and the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind for permitting me to dedicate the Cheon II Guk Scriptures. I would like to take this opportunity to express my gratitude and congratulations to the elders, including the chairperson and deputy chairperson of the compilation committee, and also my appreciation for the hard work of the committee members. Of all that True Father achieved in the 60 or so years of his providential work, the most precious of all is the Words of truth, which are like jewels that he has left behind for fallen humankind.

I am truly grateful and delighted to think that his words are no longer scattered about, but instead have been polished into beautiful gemstones and threaded together. These teachings will indeed become the essential center of Cheon II Guk. How pleased God will be if you unite with these teachings and fulfill your given responsibility and mission in your respective places! There still remain responsibilities for us to fulfill for the Will desired by Heaven. We have the responsibility to lead all seven billion people in the world to become citizens of Cheon II Guk as quickly as possible.

You are in the position of the owners, who can then go on to assume the positions of filial children and loyal subjects of Cheon II Guk. However, if you are indolent in carrying out your mission, Heaven will not wait for you. On this day, we should all ponder once again how we should fulfill our mission and resolve to carry it out, and devote all our energy to saving all of humankind centering on these gem-like words that Heaven has given to us. (2013.06.10, Training Center)

True Father's words are our foundation. In terms of the human body, they are the backbone. When the backbone is out of alignment, all the organs get twisted, don't they? And then the body becomes ill. In short, it is very important. Through the publication of these words, we can live together with Father. The first thing I said after True Father's Seonghwa was that we must recover our faith of the beginning times through spirit and the truth. When spirit and truth become one, the Word comes to life and starts to breathe. That being the case, these words are the Word of life for you, aren't they? For your health and your future generations, these words must live and breathe within you. It should not stop there, with only you enjoying them. I have already said that we need to create the environment for witnessing. (2013.08.24, Cheon Jeong Gung)

True Parents are what Heaven and humankind have desired and hoped for to this day. Of course, that Pyeong Hwa Gyeong and Cheon Seong Gyeong were prepared centered on the Word is important. However, their source is True Parents. God has endeavored throughout the years to restore fallen humankind. God carried out the providence of restoration through indemnity, working with the Israelites for 4,000 years and restored a lineage untainted by the Fall. The birth of Jesus Christ, God's only begotten son, was the culmination of that. Would God have only created His only begotten son? God also created His only begotten daughter. With the birth of God's only begotten son, providential history should have been fulfilled with God's only begotten daughter. However, this was not fulfilled. That is why, before his death, Jesus Christ promised to return.

The 2,000-year history of Christianity was for the purpose of restoring the Bride. Through Jesus Christ, 2,000 years ago, Heaven's providence led to the emergence of the True Parents and the formation of a national foundation. Through Rome, God cleared the path for this national foundation to expand to the world.

Heavenly Parent's hope and humankind's hope, the True Parents, did not pop up one day out of nowhere. You have to understand your history. You have to be aware of providential history, understand it theologically and be able to explain it. Chambumo Gyeong is a holy scripture that is perfect and faultless for humankind today. You cannot go to the spirit world without studying and reading Chambumo Gyeong. Among the three holy scriptures, Chambumo Gyeong is the most important. It is the source. I will take some time in contemplating how I will arrange, compile and put the finishing touches on this scripture. I will make it into a complete and perfect gem.

I intend to make this scripture one that will transform those who encounter and read it, so that they revere Heaven, love True Parents and love humankind, and so that they receive strength to accelerate the manifestation of God's ideal for creation. (2014.06.14, Cheon Jeong Gung)

The fact that we have completed Chambumo Gyeong, the last of the Three Great Scriptures, in three languages today is truly a cause for gratitude and celebration. I would like to express my appreciation to not only the Chambumo Gyeong Compilation Committee, but also the various committee members as well as everyone present here today who have worked hard until now to compile all Three Cheon Il Guk Scriptures.

From now on, we should stand tall with confidence. God had a dream when He created the universe. He had a purpose. However, due to the Fall of humankind, our Heavenly Parent was unable to make that dream come true. After 6,000 years, the Heavenly Parent was finally able to realize that dream through True Parents. Let us show our gratitude to the Heavenly Parent and True Parents for concluding the sorrowful history of the providence of restoration through indemnity and opening a new age!

For Heaven, the beginning and the end are the same. The purpose of the Heavenly Parent is the same as that of True Parents. That is why the teachings of True Parents have stayed consistent from the early time till now. Though the wording may have been changed with the changing times, the central content has remained the same because Heavenly Parent's purpose and True Parents' purpose are one and the same.

In this regard, though there have been many scriptures, these Three Cheon Il Guk Scriptures are the essence of True Parents' entire history of the providence. They are the gist. They are the perfect jewels, with nothing to be added or subtracted. For three years after True Father's Seonghwa, I dedicated myself heart and soul into this task, and you need to know that these books are the culmination of the love of Heavenly Parent and True Parents, who desire to love and embrace all humanity. That is why there is nothing to be added or subtracted from them. They are the core. There is nothing that anyone can do to make them better. They are perfect. In light of this fact, today you have come into the possession of the greatest, unparalleled jewels: the Three Great Scriptures. (2015.09.01, Training Center)

Chapter 4: The Cheon Il Guk Constitution and the Five Branches of the Cheon Il Guk Administration

The Unification movement's history begins from the spring. Spring is a beautiful season that throbs with life and a time when dreams can be cultivated. That is why True Father loved spring. You are truly happy people. A farmer cultivates his land with all his heart and plants seeds in the spring in order to bring in the harvest later in the year. This also applies to you.

You have a treasure that no one else on earth possesses. You have very important seeds, which I have given to you. They are the three holy scriptures and the Cheon Il Guk Constitution. You must take them and plant the seeds in the spring. You should become true owners and educate the world. We are the only ones who know the truth. Politicians in this nation and all those in leadership positions should learn. This is the only way for the nation and the world to live. However, if you fail to yield results and have nothing to return to Heaven you will have no place to stand. Please do not forget how urgent this time is and how grateful you should be. (2014.05.01, Cheon JeongGung)

It has been four years since the start of Cheon Il Guk. What have I shown you during this time? I compiled the three volumes of the Holy Scriptures as educational material that will guide you and enable you to say, "I have lived in unity with True Parents" throughout your lives. I created the Cheon Il Guk Constitution. As the model nation for the whole world, there are many areas in which we must equip ourselves. That is why I established the Supreme Council and set the five branches of the Cheon Il Guk administration: Cheon Jeong Won, Cheon Eui Won, Cheon Beob Won, Cheon Jae Won and Cheon Gong Won. It is now time to combine all areas, including our existing organizations and projects, and align them under one system that advances centered on True Parents. (2016.10.06, Resort)

From the 4th year of Cheon Il Guk, three additional branches will be added to the Cheon Il Guk administration: Cheon Jeong Won, Cheon Gong Won and Cheon Jae Won will be added to the Cheon Il Guk Constitution. Each of them will be established as an independently governed branch. I proclaim this in the name of the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind before Heavenly Parent and the cosmos. (2016.02.20, Cheongshim Peace World Center)

This time, I announced three administrative branches for Cheon Il Guk. We will strengthen the Cheon Eui Won. With the launching of the Cheon Eui Won, I give all of the regional presidents and special emissaries the authority of Cheon Eui Won vice-chairmen. I will explain what these people need to do. Simply put, the Cheon Eui Won is like the elders in a church congregation. It is the center of the church.

The Cheon Jeong Won office is very important. It needs to secure a stable position while I am alive. This means that the international headquarters is also important. There should be no gap between the headquarters and me. We must be united. Things need to be instantly passed among Korea, Japan, America, and through all the other continental regions. They must be able to move as one body. In that sense, those regional presidents and special emissaries appointed as Cheon Eui Won vice-presidents should take good care of long-time members.

You need to open the way so that they can fulfill their responsibilities as blessed members. No matter the country, the elder members of a church are its center. They should correctly understand the Will and offer their lives appropriately in front of Heaven. You should open the way for them. The Cheon Eui Won has a chairman, but he cannot do this by himself. How can one person manage our members across six continents and five oceans? He needs people who will work and cooperate with him. We need to educate our church elders well so that they can grow and not feel neglected. (2016.02.21, Cheon Jeong Gung)

The mission of the Cheon Eui Won is to manage the members. That is why this time I appointed the continental leaders as the vice chairmen of the Cheon Eui Won. Korea must act centering on the FFWPU president. You who are in the position of elders have the mission to manage the families who are sprouting up and guide them to go in the right direction. (2016.02.24, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Part 4: The Process of Realizing World Peace

Chapter 1: The End of the Cold War and World Peace

Ending the Cold War

In the mid-1970s, the Soviet Union was very powerful. During that time, True Father sent missionaries around the world. Eastern Europe was going through an extremely difficult time; one missionary from Western Europe volunteered to go to Eastern Europe. It was nearly impossible at the time for a person from Western Europe to go to Eastern Europe. We were also doing underground missionary work like early-day Christians.

That young man made a pledge in front of God. After arriving in Eastern Europe, he visited a school library where he met a female student. That student had seen this man in her dream. She met him in her dreams not just once, but several times. They trusted each other because of those revelations. The two became close and eventually received the marriage Blessing. The woman's father was a leader in that country. How could this be a coincidence? This is a real event in the history of the Unification movement.

In True Father's speeches, he often speaks of the work of our missionaries in the field. In the past, there have been people who joined the church through the work of our missionaries, but died in prison without ever laying eyes on True Parents. I recently visited another country and one person said that they had spent three to four years in prison while they were missionaries. (2006.07.07, Sarajevo, Bosnia)

While commemorating the 50th anniversary of the Unification movement in Europe, I was able to meet members of the European family. It was not easy to go out as missionaries to the countries in the communist Eastern bloc that was controlled by the Soviet Union during the Cold War. Fortunately, this was possible through Austria. Many European members from Germany and Austria, in particular, stood at the forefront doing missionary work. I met the members who survived the "Butterfly Mission," which was known only among those missionaries. (2014.05.24, Manhattan Center, New York)

At that time, True Father left Korea and went to the United States. He said that he had come as a doctor because America was sick, and that he had come as a fireman because America was on fire. These words aroused the leading class of the United States. They came to respect him. However, some politicians without a vision for the future placed obstacles on his path. He still forgave them and awakened the United States, and in the end, he contributed to the downfall of Communism. Not only that, he also founded the Association for the Unity of Latin America (AULA) and helped to protect the nations of South America from the threat of communism. In this way, a single individual accomplished things unknown to the rest of the world, which even nations with vast power and wealth could not achieve. (2015.08.30, Cheongshim Peace World Center)

This unfolded during the time when True Father was in Danbury prison in 1985. Father decided we should declare the end of communism at an upcoming PWPA conference. Dr. Morton Kaplan was in charge of organizing the conference. He was a world renowned scholar with extensive knowledge in international politics. Father called Dr. Kaplan to Danbury prison and instructed him to declare at the conference that communism would collapse soon. Considering his global reputation, Dr. Kaplan was in a position where he could not speak things that he was not sure about. So, for him, saying such a thing seemed a fearful task. Three times he suggested to Father the idea of adding the word "maybe." However, Father firmly told him to declare that communism would collapse. Do you know where this was declared? It was declared at the Intercontinental Hotel in Geneva, Switzerland, which was near the Soviet Embassy. In 1985, communism was still very powerful. However, what happened to communism five years later? You need to know that True Parents were conducting such a providence, unknown to anyone. (2015.12.06, 2015, Cheon Jeong Gung)

In 1985, while the Soviet Union was at its height, Father, who was in Danbury Prison told a famous American political scientist to declare in Geneva, Switzerland, the fall of the Soviet Empire. He and many

church leaders tried to dissuade Father, asking Father to reconsider and allow them to use a less definite expression, and announce that the Soviet Empire "might" collapse. Yet Father did not allow them to change it. In the end, it happened as Father predicted. Right after Father's visit to the Soviet Union, he brought more than 3,000 Russians to America to educate them. Then a period of crisis came due to a coup, and these 3,000 young people became a strong pillar for the protection of their country. (2006.07.05, Bratislava, Slovakia)

True Father's influence led to the dismantling of statues of Lenin. True Father also cooperated with the policy of openness that Gorbachev implemented. At that time, Father brought 3,000 English-speaking Russian students to workshops in America and educated them. He said, "Communism -- as you know it -- is limited. Look at democracy. If you change the way you think and live a life of true love by living for the sake of others, the world of freedom and peace that you hope for will come." He educated them and then sent them back to Russia. Those students were an immense help in supporting the policy of openness. The 3,000 students, who were taught in the United States, were among the students who protested against the tanks in Moscow and protected their nation from a coup d'état. (2017.03.12, Training Center)

Peace in the Middle East

In the Middle East, Muslims and Jews, who both attend God, are fighting. They are killing one another in a war for their own religious ideologies. The appearance of Parents will solve the problems of Cain and Abel and the problems between siblings. Therefore, through Father, problems in the Middle East can be solved. (2006.06.20, Dushanbe, Tajikistan)

Although I have done several world tours, I have not been able to visit the Middle East very often. I believe that the reason that these areas are hostile and fighting is because they have not accepted God's Will. From now on, they need to stand in a position of attendance to God. In God's eyes, there is no difference between yellow, white or black races and there are no walls between religion, races, peoples or cultures. The path the Middle East should take is to let go of the old and open their eyes to reality. Only when the Middle East inherits God's Will and lives in attendance to True Parents will eternal peace come to its nations. In front of God we are brothers and sisters; thus, we should not forget that God is our True Parent. You will, therefore need to learn and understand the process of entering heaven. We must advance to God's ideal world of creation. (2006.07.01, Amman, Jordan)

The only person who can resolve the situation of the Middle East is Father. Many of the ambassadors for peace who are active there would remember that right after I visited the Middle East in July 2006, a war broke out between Lebanon and Israel. Whenever I think about this, I feel so much sorrow. I cannot understand how brothers could kill one another. If they had been attending True Parents, they would not have been able to do so. One thing that all these world issues have in common is that they are missing the element of Parents. When all the nations and all the people of the world know True Parents, are educated about them, and receive True Parents' love, it is only a matter of time until God's world is actualized. You must prevent human casualties even if it means investing all your fortune and resources. You need to be able to save everyone. When happy people share their happiness, more happiness comes back to them. It is your responsibility, as blessed members engrafted as true olives trees, to expand the foundation True Parents have laid. (2006.08.09, Lima, Peru)

The movement for the unification of North and South Korea

God searches for you patiently. He uses the tactic of first taking the blow, then later taking back what is rightfully His. When the evil world persecutes and attacks you face on, heavenly fortune will help you overcome everything and propel you forward. God gave my husband and me many opportunities to experience this. Receiving persecution is another secret method to inheriting ownership over the enemy.

Heavenly fortune will always protect those who love God. Even when there is an enemy that God wants to kill, why can't He punish him? It is because He knows that that person has parents, a wife, and children that still love him. God has also shed a valley of tears and therefore is incapable of striking the whip when He feels the hearts of His enemy's parents, wife and children, who love his enemy more than anyone.

When you feel this heart of God, would you be able to take revenge on your enemy? On the contrary, after becoming aware of this, you must help your enemy. Then you, who strive to embrace everyone with love, will stand close to the way of heavenly law, and there heaven and earth will tremble and even God will shed tears. He will be overjoyed that you resemble Him. Now, because we know God's heart, you can understand why we should love our enemies.

The strength to love your enemy does not come from knowledge, money or power. Only true love has that kind of strength. Therefore, you need to overcome the obstacle of regarding North Korea and South Korea as enemies for the sake of your sons, daughters, and parents whom you love, and have hope for unification through sacrificial true love.

The reunification we long for is only possible with a mindset of sacrificial true love and living for the sake of even our enemies. Just as parents care for their child, or brothers care for one another, you should have deep empathy for the North Korean people's pain and meet them within God's unchanging true love. (1992.05.11, Incheon Gymnasium, Korea)

Humankind has suffered through World War I and World War II and after World War II, there was endless conflict between democracy and communism. Since then, Korea regained independence from 40 years of Japanese occupation and suffered through the horrors of the Korean War, leaving Korea one of the last divided nations in the world today.

The division of the Korean peninsula into north and south is the global fruit grown from the seeds of good or evil that were sown from Cain and Abel due to the Fall of the first ancestors. In other words, the North's communism is the result of a Cain-type view of life and structure that appeared in history. It represents a world communist camp by denying religious values and establishing an atheist communist country.

On the other hand, the South is the result of an Abel-type view of life and structure that appeared in history. It is a representative nation of the free world and is the country that has more religions than any other on earth. Soon, the Koreas will represent the division between good and evil in the world, with South Korea representing good and North Korea representing evil. The Korean peninsula will represent the whole world in the last battle between good and evil. Therefore, unification on the Korean peninsula is the key to world peace and unification. Thus, Korean reunification is not a simple political event or task.

Unification is the providential historical gateway to realizing God's ultimate goal of the providential history of salvation, which is the restoration of heaven on earth, an ideal world of interdependence, mutual prosperity and universally shared values. It is a three-dimensional task that concerns countless people in this world. Thus, Korean reunification is not a problem that can be solved through politics alone. Reverend Sun Myung Moon clearly understands Heaven's Will in relation to the Korean peninsula. Therefore, in early December 1991, for seven days, he visited North Korea and held a meeting with its leader of the time, President Kim Il-sung, in order to inform him of Heaven's command and God's Will regarding the matter of unification.

Father spoke clearly: "North Korea and South Korea cannot unify with Juche ideology. With Godism and Unification Thought, which is head-wing thought, North Korea and South Korea can achieve peaceful unification and become a unified Korea that can lead the whole world." He openly refuted the hackneyed story that the South had invaded the North on June 25 rather than the North invading the South. While touring the world with my husband, I have met many leaders in various countries. Yet, during my visit to Pyongyang, I needed particularly resolute and serious determination.

The Bible records how Jacob's older brother, Esau, tried to kill him, but through severe trials and hardships, Jacob moved Esau's heart with wisdom and devotion and the two brothers were able to reconcile. Through similar efforts, my husband and I held successful negotiations with Kim Il-sung of North Korea. Korean reunification is not only the politicians' responsibility, but God can intercede. Even now, Reverend Moon is mobilizing a foundation across the globe to achieve Korean unification according to God's Will. He is tackling it day and night to build an ideal world of peace without immorality and decadence. (1992.06.10, 1992, Little Angels Performing Arts Center, Seoul, Korea)

Women need to become the flag bearers of the Unification movement. I have also given a clear vision to WFWP to carry out various activities for Korean reunification. Women should play a leading role in unification to show an example through teaching ideological values and practicing true love. War and conflicts break out when people with a selfish motive try to steal another's land or wealth. On the other hand, peace occurs when people sacrifice themselves for the sake of others and give true love. Until now, WFWP members have devoted their hearts and souls as they perform volunteer activities for their communities and societies. These activities will become valuable cornerstones of the movement for peace. I believe that the "1 % Love Share Project for North Korea" campaign to support North Koreans, especially children and women, upholds the founding spirit of WFWP. (2002.04.10, Little Angels Performing Arts Center, Seoul)

Father offered devotions for the unification of Korea. Back in the 1990s, the state of affairs relating to the unification of Korea was quite serious. Hence, as a person conducting an anti-communist movement and a unification movement, True Father was risking his life meeting North Korea's Kim Il-sung or the USSR's Mikhail Gorbachev. He was the central figure in all respects and the central person had to resolve those circumstances. (2013.06.23, Hawaii)

In order to create an environment that can influence this nation, I announced that I will actively support and push ahead the Citizens' Federation for the Unification of Korea and the International Federation for

Victory Over Communism. In earlier days, these organizations conducted a lot of anti-communism lectures at universities, middle schools and high schools. They also conducted rallies between students from North Korea and South Korea. The present generation, however, does not know how the Korean War broke out. Hence, we cannot stand still.

Father left, giving his blessings on this nation. As such, can we allow ourselves not to fully establish God's homeland? Those who live in this era cannot avoid responsibility. Your parents and those of you who grew up under Father's direct teachings, education, and guidance, cannot escape from this. The unification of the two Koreas is an urgent issue. Neither the right wing nor the left wing will suffice. We must arm ourselves with Godism and embrace the North with true love. If there is an organization that will practice and put this into action, that will be the Unification Church alone. (2012.12.14, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Father proposed a way to make peace in the Middle East some ten years ago or so. Even when we consider the problem between South Korea and North Korea, we realize that we have ushered in a time when we must make decisions and take action. Today, we see racial conflicts, religious conflicts, political conflicts ideological conflicts arising everywhere in the world. To make it worse, we are also experiencing natural disasters everywhere. We are living in an era of anxiety, terror and conflict where hope cannot be found anywhere. However, it is also clear that you are all standing on the providential front line. We must bring about one world of unity and peace that attends God as the True Parent. However, Adam and Eve failed to become one with God during their growth process. That is why the Bible says that they committed the Fall. The world we live in today is a fallen world and its owner is Satan. God was meant to be the owner but could not maintain that position, which is why the Divine Principle says that the True Parents must come. Religious conflicts occurring in the Middle East are not being resolved. They cannot be resolved if the people involved do not receive True Parents. (2013.05.24, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Korea celebrated the 70th anniversary of its liberation in 2015. At about that time, I also had the opportunity to speak at the UN Office in Vienna, Austria during my speaking tour in Europe. How great must have Heaven's hidden efforts been to enable Korea to emerge freely in front of the world by the 70th anniversary of Korea's liberation? However, what is the result? We still cannot enjoy freedom in front of Heaven because people have failed to fulfill their responsibilities. The two Koreas are divided and are pointing guns and swords at each other while the surrounding four great powers are intertwined with one another based on their political and military interests.

We must attend Heavenly Parent and True Parents. This is the sole way for this nation and world to survive. Hence, we must not keep this truth to ourselves alone. We must let the people of the world know of it and educate them. Heaven will not wait for eternity. Your devotion and victories will shine even more brightly when they are aligned with the works of Heavenly Parent and the True Parents. (2015.04.24, Cheon Jeong Gung)

The Unification movement is the only movement that can achieve God's dream and that of humanity. The world can become one through us. This is also the case with regard to the confrontation between the two Koreas. This cannot be resolved by political power, economic power or military power. It is only possible through True Parents' teachings. I have great expectations of the active role that will be played by the parliamentarians from 50 nations who participated in the 2016 International Leadership Conference. I sincerely hope they enthusiastically contribute with great aspirations to their nation and the world. There is a poem by Tagore, a great poet of India. Back then, Korea was not well known in the world. He visited Japan and looking toward Korea, he predicted the following, "Korea was one of its lamp-bearers and that lamp is waiting to be lit once again for the illumination in the East." What does light mean? It brightens the darkness. In one word, light symbolizes the true word -- the truth. Without True Parents' teachings, this nation has nothing to be proud of in front of the world. Likewise, you will also experience tremendous development when you become one with True Parents' thought. (2016.02.13, Cheon Jeong Gung)

It is clear that this nation is blessed by God. However, you must understand that blessings are always accompanied by responsibilities. As a people governed by God, please remember that this nation or people must attend True Parents as the center for it to run properly. You must confidently let people know of this. You must take pride in the fact that this nation has been chosen by God. Korea became a chosen nation because True Parents were born here. Hence, you must let people know about True Parents.

There is hope for the unification of the two Koreas only when people attend True Parents. When the Parents become the center, conflicting siblings can be reconciled and brought together. I am thinking of mobilizing all our organizations to re-educate this entire nation. Likewise, all its religions must be united from the standpoint that this nation must become a nation directly governed by God. What is the purpose of religion? They speak of happiness; yet, that happiness is only possible when they attend God. You, who are engaged in different fields must take pride in what you do, and enthusiastically provide your cooperation from your respective positions to ensure that this nation stands tall in front of the world.

Spreading the Word and proudly speaking of True Parents is the only way for Korea to stand in front of the world. Only through this can the unification of the two Koreas that we have longed for be realized. You must passionately take the lead in witnessing to True Parents in order that the two Koreas and the world can be unified. (2016.12.16, Cheongshim International Youth Center)

Efforts for a UN office in Asia

The world today is experiencing confusion due to environmental pollution, conflicting ideologies, wars and political conflicts. This is also the reason we must attend True Parents as the center. Otherwise, the path to global unity will become prolonged. In order to attract the attention of the world, and particularly that of Asia, to the issue of the unification of the two Koreas, I declared that the 5th UN Office must be opened in Korea. All nations in Asia would wish to have a UN Office opened in their countries too. However, through the rally to promote the launching of the International Association of Parliamentarians for Peace, this issue was well presented and all participating countries, including those in Asia, were inspired to help Korea. This is because it is the nation where True Parents were born and also because God must realize His Will through this nation at all costs. This nation, however, hasn't realized the importance of the position it is standing in. Hence, we must let it know. (2016.04.10, Beom-Il-Jeon, Busan)

The UN was established after World War II and is already celebrating its 70th year. And, whereas, there are UN Headquarters Offices in New York, Geneva, Vienna and Nairobi, there is no such office in Asia. Yet, when we observe the current state of the world, the geopolitical, economic and political center of gravity of our world is shifting toward Asia. With this in mind, UPF and other affiliated organizations of our movement are advocating that the establishment of a 5th United Nations Office in the land where, 66 years ago, the UN intervened, shedding blood, sweat and tears for peace, be considered. (2016.02.15, National Assembly Members' Hall, Seoul, Korea)

Chapter 2: Peace Road and the International Conference on the Unity of the Sciences (ICUS)

Peace Road

True Father made a lot of preparations out of his concern for the future of the billions of people who inhabit the Earth and that of the Earth itself. The providential history of salvation would have been difficult even if it had received the cooperation of the 2,000-year Christian foundation and a national level foundation. At the ICUS conference in 1981, he advocated the construction of a world peace highway for the realization of world peace. Father later re-emphasized this project in 2006 during his speaking tour of four major cities in the United States. I also did the same later on in my speaking tour of 120 nations.

This World Peace Highway will begin at the Cape of Hope in Africa, traverse Europe and Asia, and continue all the way to the Korean peninsula, and then from Santiago, Chile, in South America all the way to New York. True Father talked about the Bering Strait tunnel. He also proposed the Korea-Japan tunnel, which will connect Korea and Japan, making it possible to travel by highway from Korea to anywhere region of the world begin from Japan, cross through Korea and then connect to the world.

The Peace Road project was started to call attention to the World Peace Highway, and to encourage international cooperation in building world peace. In each participating country, people gathered to bicycle, walk and run together, traveling across portions of their country, encouraging those that they met to think about world peace and cooperation. A total of 121 nations participated in the Peace Road project in 2015, which was safely concluded just ahead of the third anniversary of True Father's Seonghwa (Ascension).

The people of the world's nations are self-centered. They think of their national interests first. True Parents, however, are opening the way to communication that can bring all people together. (2015.08.30, Cheongshim Peace World Center)

Father taught us many things and started a lots of projects. I am making plans and working hard to ensure they yield more concrete results. A few days ago, I visited the construction site of the Korea-Japan Undersea Tunnel in Japan. Father presented his plans on the World Peace Highway and the Korea-Japan Undersea Tunnel at the 10th ICUS conference in 1981. Japanese members who heard about it then wanted to carry out the project and bought land in Karatsu, located at the shortest distance from Korea. They began digging the tunnel five years later. They were able to tunnel under the sea 600 meters. They had to stop, however, as they could not focus on that alone due to the on-going global providence. However, there are still Japanese members who continue to work hard on this project.

Powerful nations today are not looking into the future of this world and are putting their national interests first. It is today's reality to see nations prioritize their national interests regardless of what happens to their

neighboring countries. The Korean peninsula is still divided between the North and South and these circumstances make it difficult for the Korea-Japan Undersea Tunnel to be constructed. However, as the True Parents, we must think of the whole world and cannot stand still.

Great Britain and France waged the Hundred Years' War against each other in the past. However, when Germany began to rise, they felt threatened and joined hands to build the Euro Tunnel under the Strait of Dover. Their heads of state joined forces and mobilized private capital to build the tunnel. If the Korean and Japanese governments could likewise join forces, this project also could be fully realized through private capital. We have prepared for this project for the past 30 years, and 28 prefectures in Japan are supporting the project. If Japan makes that connection to Russia, Korea will become like an island nation. Yet, there are no politicians foreseeing this.

I asked that an actual map of the World Peace Highway be drawn. We should not simply talk about a path leading to one world. Hence, I asked that a map be drawn -- a map that shows how this can be executed in the next few years on the basis of a substantial plan. At one end, the highway will begin from Santiago, Chile, in South America, go through Central America, cross Canada, pass through the Bering Strait Undersea Tunnel, traverse Russia and move toward Asia. At the other end, the highway will begin from the Cape of Hope, Africa, cross through Europe and the Middle East and move toward Asia. In conclusion, all of these roads will meet in Korea. I hope you will all participate in this project. (2016.11.18, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Korea and Japan have become one through the Peace Road Cycling Journey. Starting on August 3, the cycling journey began in Hokkaido, worked its way down the Japanese archipelago with great fervor and continued in Korea from Busan, where the Korean and Japanese teams came together and cycled together all the way to Imjingak. The twenty-two-day Peace Road cycling journey was an actual expression of Father's ardent hope for the unification of North and South Korea--the unification of his fatherland. Our devotion, however, will not end at Imjingak, but will continue past Baekdu Peak, across Asia and on until the free, peaceful, unified and joyful kingdom of heaven on earth that God has hoped for is achieved in the world. (2013.08.23, Cheongshim Peace World Center)

This year, more than 140 nations participated in the Peace Road, a movement promoting the establishment of a road to world peace. Together with the founding of the International Association of Parliamentarians for Peace in each nation, politicians and other citizens are participating, warmly welcoming these initiatives. When we look at what is happening, we come to understand that the hearts of people all around the world yearn for a world of peace, but have simply not known how to reach that objective until now. However, they are wholeheartedly participating, supporting, and happily joining the Family Federation for World Peace in this initiative. (2016.08.19, Cheongshim Peace World Center)

International Conference on the Unity of the Sciences (ICUS)

Heavenly Parent's dream, True Parents' dream and humanity's wish is to have one family under Heavenly Parent; however, the world we live in today is filled with many problems. When we reflect on the religious conflicts, racial conflicts, territorial conflicts and all other kinds of conflicts happening today, we come to see that they all are self-centered, egoistic actions. People's standard of living may have reached a high level through the industrial revolution, and yet, with the emergence of superpowers, the industrial revolution caused more problems than it brought benefits, raising serious concerns for the future. One example is the devastation caused to the Earth due to climate change. Light, water and air, the most precious elements that allow human beings to live, are being polluted.

Observing this phenomenon, True Father felt that effective steps had to be taken toward preparing alternative solutions for a future food crisis and for climate change. That was why he invested so much in South America for so many years. People who have been concerned about the future of humanity have identified many issues caused by climate change; however, they have not been able to provide good solutions to these problems. One of the reasons is the presence of superpowers. Many of the scientific advancements our advanced civilization has made until now have been focused on war and destruction.

Therefore, I want to revive the International Conference on the Unity of the Sciences. Originally, God created a beautiful earth; hence, I am calling for a movement and for efforts to restore the earth to its pristine state. To do so, experts and scholars must take the lead. That is how they can earn the trust of all of humankind. (2016.08.19, Cheongshim Peace World Center)

Though we are enjoying the conveniences of twenty-first century civilization, to say that civilization until now spurred development based on a destructive perspective instead of understanding God's circumstances and heart, and bringing all people to live together, would not be wrong. When we look at the history of civilization and the history of warfare -- far from making the world that God originally created, a world of abundance and health -- our highly developed civilization has utilized its scientific knowledge for producing destructive weapons of war and pushing for nuclear development.

Do you know how many nuclear reactors there are in South Korea? Though these reactors provide us with energy, what will happen if something goes wrong with them? You have probably heard of and are familiar with the dropping of a nuclear bomb on Hiroshima, Japan during World War II. A nuclear reactor in Ukraine also went wrong and caused extensive damage. Korea is a nation that possesses many such dangerous nuclear reactors. Recently, an earthquake hit Gyeongju. There is a nuclear reactor in the vicinity, and I have heard there are still plans to construct more in the future.

Originally, human beings were supposed to research and develop the energy created by God in a beneficial direction. Today's nuclear weapons are the result of researching and developing energy in a destructive direction. If we cannot resolve this, there is no future for the world, no future for the human race. True Father brought together and educated many intellectuals through the International Conference on the Unity of the Sciences. In the midst of this, he proclaimed the end of Communism and was able to actualize that result. When the United States, a world power, could not imagine such a thing while facing the threat of Communism, True Father was able to do it without anyone's help. Yet, this nation -- the United States, which was raised as the central nation of the providence -- lives in the midst of chaos today. Once again, for you and me, our task is to give the world not despair, but hope! That is why from next year, I will stimulate research to take a direction that can heal the damage inflicted on the Earth and on its inhabitants by the misguided developments of scientific civilization. (2016.09.25, Training Center)

You must unite with True Parents and become models in front of the world. We must realize the one great big family that Heavenly Parent and True Parents desire. The people in all nations--all 7.3 billion people, are one family. Yet, today, it seems as though there is nothing but incidents that drive people to despair around the world. Many walls exist. There are religious walls, ethnic walls, cultural walls and national borders; religious people even kill one another without hesitation.

Moreover, the earth is sick as a result of human wrongdoing. Recently, many earthquakes, tsunamis and other natural disasters have occurred, causing great loss of life. However, all nations -- especially the more powerful nations -- are thinking only of their own national interests instead of thinking of the whole. Just as it was with many countries in Europe in the past, the United States was raised to establish a foundation for the Returning Messiah. Heaven blessed the United States to make preparations for people to attend the Returning Lord. The United States, however, failed to attend the Returning Messiah and was losing her fundamental values. Who then saved the United States from such a state? True Parents did so. It is unfortunate, however, to see that the United States has not yet realized her potential.

I am trying to approach and resolve, one by one, stage by stage, all the problems remaining from the past. Internally, I am creating a strong environment for the Family Federation for World Peace and Unification, and I am raising capable leaders for the future from among the second and third generation members. Young people are leading the way in carrying out God's Will and in becoming one with True Parents through university campus activities; they are changing the actual environment in such a way that this nation and the world will take notice.

On top of that, in order to embrace the world, Father brought together scientists, intellectuals and professors, and set before them the responsibility and task of bringing about world peace. However, many programs conducted back then have ended. I will newly convene scientists for the restoration of nations and the world. (2016.10.04, Cheon Jeong Gung)

It is true that scientists have contributed much to human civilization. Nevertheless, their research has also created weapons with fearful destructive power, such as nuclear weapons. Ultimately, these developments have caused pollution on our Earth. I would like to restore the Earth that God created, this beautiful Earth, to its original state. Science must develop in a good direction.

There are many nuclear power plants in Korea. Nuclear plants are contributing to civilization but the nuclear waste disposal problem remains a serious one. Simply building many such plants may not be a good thing. If these nuclear power plants were destroyed in the wake of an earthquake, living things would be wiped out. If that happened, we, human beings, could not live there either. As True Parents, can we just say it's dangerous and not do anything about it?

That is why there are many things I must do, and I need your help. I receive strength because of you. While I am still here, I hope we can achieve many things and hear Heavenly Parent say, "Thank you for becoming one with True Mother and realizing my dream." We can no longer delay further in dealing with this urgent reality. You must feel the urgency of what we are facing. In God's providence, postponing dealing with these matters until tomorrow is not an option. We must succeed today. I pray that you can all become proud filial sons or daughters and loyal citizens, Cheon Il Guk soldiers that will liberate Heavenly Parent's and True Parents' desperate hearts. (2016.10.04, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Last time, I said we would revive the International Conference on the Unity of the Sciences. Look at the natural disasters happening around the world. Why do these things occur so often? Originally, God created the Earth to function naturally and reasonably. The conclusion is, however, that human beings are

ignorant. Unilateral human greed is destroying nature. The environment is gradually being pushed into a more extreme state, to the point where human life is endangered. Many people have been worrying about this, but they have not been able to find any solution. In order to research and creative alternatives, cases will arise where we may have to request those who enjoy great wealth to give it up for the greater good. For this reason, economically advanced countries have not been able to act on these problems even though they are fully aware of the necessity to do so. As the True Parents, we cannot just stand back and watch. We must accomplish God's dream, True Parents' dream, the hope of all humankind. (2016.10.06, Resort)

Chapter 3: Sunhak Peace Prize and International Parliamentarians for Peace

The true meaning of the establishment of the Sunhak Peace Prize

The Wonmo Pyeongae Foundation (Wonmo Pyeongae Scholarship Institute) will establish the Sunhak Peace Prize, which will become more well-respected than the Nobel Peace Prize. People or organizations that have contributed greatly to the Will of Heaven and to peace in the world will come to stand in a historical position. In relation to the successful activity that the Wonmo Pyeongae Foundation is anticipating, I hope that you will become partners and participants, and that your names will be remembered. (2014.02.09, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Recently I saw a program that was dealing with the problem of pollution in the South Pacific. If we see the earth in a satellite picture, in the vast Pacific Ocean, a small island can be seen. The animals and plants that have inhabited the Hawaiian Islands since their formation should be preserved. However, the local population has greatly devastated the islands. Scientists have predicted the time will come when we will not be able to eat seafood. They are referring to the fact that without any plan or restraint we have fished randomly and destroyed coral reefs. We must let all people know about the Sunhak Peace Prize. It is different from the existing prizes. It is even different from the Nobel Peace Prize. Putting the heart of our Heavenly Parent who loves all people in the forefront, we must publicize it, not only in Korea, but also in Japan, the United States and throughout the whole world. (2015.09.17, Cheon Jeong Gung)

So far, human populations have greatly damaged the environment. Bringing it back to its original state, restoring it back to the original state of Heavenly Parent's creation, will take time, but it is something we must do. For the second and third generations of the future and for our descendants, we must now accomplish this. For this reason, I recently said I would establish an Academy of Sciences that has the best scientific technology and knowledge. Accordingly, we will research, discover and teach methods that can substantially resolve these problems one by one, methods that can bring about good results. This is a pressing matter. From that perspective, I have a lot of work to do. It is also why I established the Sunhak Peace Prize. More than one person alone, if several people come together, their strength can be combined and more power is generated. Therefore, we must go forward having one goal and creating unity. (2016.08.22, Cheon Jeong Gung)

The need for environmental protection

True Father loved nature. In particular he loved the ocean. The reason for that was that he wanted to solve the food problem for the people of the future. He worked very hard for that. In the future, you must continue to research and educate people.

A crisis is coming to our Earth. While hiking on several high mountains in the Alps, I also explored some ice caves. But the ice caves had begun to melt, and it shocked me. It seems likely that things like this are not happening only in the Alps. With ice at the North Pole melting and breaking off, the water level of the oceans is rising. Gradually the areas where people eat and live are being threatened. The Earth is being destroyed through the bad habits of human populations, but this must be prevented. We must save the Earth.

Our Heavenly Parent created heaven and earth with the dream of loving humankind. We must not let the Earth be destroyed while humankind has still not fully felt the embrace of God's heart. People who first come to know these things must educate others and prevent that destruction. We must begin a movement that attends God, the true owner. That is the only way for human beings to live and for the ecosystem of the Earth to survive.

Together with his grandchildren True Father watched many videos about the coral reefs, and he thought about what had to be done to save the oceans. Because of people's shortsightedness and prioritizing their own needs above those of the world as a whole, the coral reefs are being destroyed. If the coral reefs are destroyed, the fish of the ocean cannot survive. As a result, people will not be able to eat and live. (2015.05.11, Hilton Hotel, Vienna, Austria)

We must once again establish the environment that Heavenly Parent desired to see at the outset. Today, people are causing many environmental problems all over the world. The Earth is diseased. That is why I

will work to protect a health planet Earth and create a natural environment that will provide healthy nutrients for the peoples of the future.

In order to survive, we must consume the necessary nutrients. We must eat to live. The food we eat should be derived from crops that have been cultivated in the cleanest and healthiest manner. As it stands today, people around the world in the food-production industry generally make it their priority to find ways to increase their profits, rather than being motivated to maintain the health of their fellow human beings. For example, they inject cows with hormones so that they will grow larger and produce more beef, but the hormones have an effect on the people who consume the beef. Producers seem not to be concerned about this. They think solely of their own interests.

That is why, especially on the restored lands of Africa, we can protect the health of all people through scientific and optimal methods of planting crops or raising cattle on their vast lands. In order to establish one great human family under True Parents -- a healthy human family -- we must develop nations prepared to accomplish this both internally and externally. South America also has plenty of land. We have been raising cattle on our land in South America. We should not only raise cattle on South America's vast open spaces, but plant medicinal herbs, wholesome vegetables, or fruit trees for the sake of our health. We can then advance toward protecting the health of all people on earth. (2016.07.20, Cheon Jeong Gung)

We must create the environment in which we can save the Earth and protect the health of humankind. I am organizing the science conference in order to pursue this goal. Through education, we can show people what kind of good results they can achieve if they do things scientifically.

An example is the Kona coffee farm in Hawaii. At one time, bugs were causing a lot of damage in the coffee fields. To make coffee, the whole bean is roasted, so using pesticides on the plants is bad for the health of the people who drink it. I asked the staff at the farm to find a way to get rid of the insects without using pesticides. I have heard that there is a way to send them a signal that will make them want to run away.

We must work hard to restore the world of God's creation to its original state. I am going to show that we can find a way to solve these things by scientific methods. I will show that there is a hopeful future in which all human beings can live healthy lives. I want to show that through science we can achieve one human family under our Heavenly Parent, which is what both God and humankind desire. (2016.07.20, Cheon Jeong Gung)

True Father was concerned with a plan for the world of the future, so he began to develop South America. There is a river that flows through four nations -- Brazil, Paraguay, Argentina and Uruguay. It flows out to the Atlantic. Actually the regions along this river haven't been developed. They are untouched forests. Father thought about the future and about how to make your lives happy, and asked you to visit there and take part in many kinds of providential work.

People who do not look ahead into the future are destroying much of the environment. When that was happening, Father bought a lot of land in the region and thought about how to generate oxygen, which is one element people need most in order to live. He thought about the global environment, and he worked to protect hundreds of endangered species. Farm Leda was established with the help of Japanese missionaries. While developing the farm, Father emphasized conservation along with the protection of endangered species.

The research team began raising pacu and releasing them into the river. The president of Paraguay was very happy to hear about this, and he came to take part. Father worked hard and invested himself in solving the problem of how to feed all of humankind in the future, amid circumstances where dozens of endangered species of fish are disappearing from the face of the earth. Through this example you can feel True Parents' heart. True Parents are the ones who can take care of things like this. (2013.05.12, Changwon Family Church)

International Association of Parliamentarians for Peace (IAPP)

These days the world's population is way over 7.3 billion. When seen from Heavenly Parent's or True Parents' viewpoint it is a pressing situation. The reason for the founding of the International Association of Parliamentarians for Peace (IAPP) is that no one person can offer solutions for the varied problems that are arising in our world today. This cannot be taken on by human strength alone. We must have a movement that attends God. (12.16.2016, Cheongshim International Youth Center)

The International Association of Parliamentarians for Peace should take the role of the UN. Now in the UN, the people who are active have mostly been appointed by the heads of their nations. They are not people chosen by the will of the people. Neither do they have the qualification to represent their nation. But the work we want to do is to gather people who have been chosen by the people. In that case

parliamentarians will have to work for their people. In the world, there are many large nations and small nations, but if there are people thinking about these kinds of problems, they will think about how the kingdom of heaven on earth, one united world, can come about. (2016.07.17, Cheon Jeong Gung)

The external foundation we established for our movement is gathering in one direction. What we are doing now is holding inaugural meetings of IAPP. It is surprising that as the world becomes chaotic, the more chaotic it becomes, the more our original minds strive to move toward the side of goodness. Because of this, the righteous people of the world are participating in the movement we are creating. Blessed couples must speak proudly about True Parents and make them known to the world. The True Parents have the solution to all the problems of the world.

Fighting between brothers cannot be stopped. All are centered on themselves. Each thinks he is outstanding. Until now, the powerful nations dreamed of conquering the world and thought only about profit for their nation. The United Kingdom, Spain, Portugal and the United States have all been the same in this regard. Heaven cannot support nations like that. (2016.08.20, Cheon Jeong Gung)

With the February 2016 Inaugural Assembly of the International Association of Parliamentarians for Peace in Korea, the regional inaugurations were all completed. At the US Congress, which is in a similar position to the Roman Senate in Jesus' time, I talked about True Parents. I asked them to become one with True Parents and move forward with us. True Parents are clearly revealing the truth to humanity, which is in a state of confusion, so you must think of them with appreciation and gratitude, and attend them. All blessed families are becoming one and restoring their nations based on the Family Federation. Depending on how you determine yourselves and move forward the blessings of heaven and your reward will be different. It depends on what you do. We cannot let the environment established by the Universal Peace Federation for the restoration of the world to just dissipate. By continuing to educate the people of the world, we must bring each nation to receive Heaven's providence. As more countries become restored nations, God's providence unfolds more quickly. (2017.01.03, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Part 5: Educating the Second Generation and Training Future Leaders

Chapter 1: The Need to Educate the Younger Generation

The second generation should be trained to lead the providence

After True Father's Seonghwa (Ascension) was that we must "move forward without stopping," and I said that I would realize Cheon Il Guk before my life ends. To bring that about, we need to cultivate our second generation members. We have a tremendous foundation, in that there are more than 500 people with doctorate degrees in the Unification Church. That is why I recently created an academic center. It would not be an exaggeration to say that we developed rapidly in our early days through CARP, which sets us apart from other churches. What that means is that our intellectual level was college level. We need to work more actively in college campuses, both to train capable people for the future and also to witness to the students. In addition to college campuses, we should also thoroughly educate middle and high school students, since we have already created an environment to do so. The Sunhak Educational Foundation has a high standard. Every school in it, including the kindergarten and middle and high schools, is prestigious. In the future, all of our schools should be brought together under a single organization so that we can create a comprehensive educational system. Then we will be able to teach them about True Parents as part of the curriculum. (2016.04.10, Beom-Il-Jeon, Busan)

True Father began many projects based on both spiritual and practical considerations. It is my responsibility to bring them all under control, to organize them well and to refine them. There are so many things for us to do in following the Word. Unfortunately, however, when it comes to those who should lead the Unification Church in the future, we have failed to fulfill our responsibility. We have allowed many second generation members to drift away. I am in a position where I must take full responsibility for the present reality. My position is not an easy one, as I need to deal with issues both on the inside and the outside. It is easy to build a new house. In contrast, fixing, repairing and improving an old house that used to be occupied takes twice as much effort and money. That is the job I have taken on. Therefore, each and every one of you should help me out by fulfilling your given responsibility. (2012.10.18, Cheong Hae Garden)

It is important to witness to new members, but we have failed to dedicate our own second generation members to God. Whose responsibility is this? As parents, and as those who are in charge during this age, this is something we should be ashamed of.

That is why I had to ask True Father for his consent about something. I plan to sell the helicopter he used. If I don't use it, there is no one to use it. Any machine, especially something like an airplane or a helicopter, will quickly deteriorate if left unused. It will become useless even faster than an unused car. That is why I made a report to True Father. I told him that I will sell it and use the money as a scholarship fund for training leaders and second generation members worldwide for the coming age. Then he told me,

"Please go ahead if that is what you want to do." Once that decision had been made, I felt so much lighter in my heart.

Nonetheless, now that I am about to sell it, it hurts me to think that I am unable to preserve it for all eternity. We have all failed to fulfill our responsibility. Still, I wish to let this nation and the entire world know about True Father, and show Heaven how quickly the Unification Church can grow. Once I had made this resolution, I felt that there was no need to put it off any longer. What I earnestly ask of you is that, if you truly believe in True Father as the Lord of the Second Advent, the Messiah, the King of Kings, and the True Emperor with Holiness and Virtue, you should testify to him and to his achievements in front of others. The way for you to witness to others is by revealing True Father to them. (2012.09.30, Cheon Jeong Gung)

I have said that, henceforth, I will place more importance on the second generation. To make sure that the results of your past efforts were not in vain, we need to train talented people who can take responsibility for the future. I stated that I will sell the helicopter and use the money to create a scholarship foundation in order to train your second generation as leaders. Of course, I have already received permission from True Father. As blessed families who have lived in the same age as True Parents, what should you leave behind? Lineage is important, as are traditions. If we cannot help our future generations take firm root on a solid foundation, when could this world possibly become one united world centered on God? You need to make it so that such a world indeed comes to be. When spinning a top, you have seen that if you apply enough force, it spins for a long time even when you don't whip it again, haven't you? That is the way it should be for Korea and Japan. (2012.10.18, Garden)

You need to raise your children or second generations in such a way that the first thing that goes into their heart is the Divine Principle. And when they thus come to stand in a well-centered position where they follow absolute sexual ethics, you can even let them dance or do music. You still need to take care of them well until they reach maturity and receive the Blessing. (2012.10.01, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Our history dates back 60 years, and yet we do not have a welcoming environment for our second generation. That is why many of them drifted away. They have gone astray because their parents failed to create an environment where they could grow up within the providence, and we cannot just let them remain distant from us any longer. Now we have ushered in a new age, and in this age of Cheon Il Guk, where a new history is to begin, we need to safeguard those in our future generations and train them as leaders who can take charge of the future of Cheon Il Guk.

When I recently instituted the Universal Peace Academy, I realized that we are very short of capable leaders. It is truly a sad reality. You are now in your 60s and 70s, and you have lived longer than the number of years you have remaining. During that short time you still have on earth, you need to at least become a solid rock for future generations. Also, we quickly need to identify their strengths and train them to use them to their best advantage. In the matter of the worldwide mission work, we need to train the second generation to take the lead. What I mean is that the first generations should serve as good fertilizer for them. (2013.05.08, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Hyo-jin nim and Heung-jin nim set a good example

You should exhibit the talents you were born with in every field. If you can thus bear beautiful fruits in the culture of the Unification Church, my meeting and talking with you today will have been more than worthwhile. You need to know the heart of our Heavenly Parent, who has sought after His lost children for 6,000 years. I hope you will be a source of comfort to me.

The elder brothers you should establish at your center are Hyo-jin and Heung-jin. Heung-jin passed away first. He was the son who took a risk at such a young age to protect True Father in the time of the Cold War. He was the son who more than anyone else tried to protect True Parents. In the Cold War era, Korea faced the threat of becoming communized. At the time, True Father held a National Victory Over Communism Rally to protect the country. On the last day of the rally, there were many members who had been offering devotions and prayers, and they said to True Father, "True Father, it is very dangerous. The communists have made a plan, so you should not speak at the rally."

However, did True Father ever compromise with the world? I should share a secret with you. When True Father delivered the speech, he had a diamond pin on his neck-tie, but he lost it. I guess Satan was not satisfied with that. Heung-jin, who was in America at the time, was in a car accident. Since he was the one driving, there was a way for him to survive that accident. However, he thought of the second generation member sitting next to him, so he turned the steering wheel the other way. Through this spontaneous action of a mere moment, he saved a brother, and that is why he is now working in the spirit world as its commander-in-chief.

You have two proud elder brothers before you. You need to fulfill your responsibility in your respective fields to finish what they could not realize on earth, and stay healthy and become beacons to the world.

You need to light up the world. You are the pure water born for the first time in 6,000 years. Pure water must not become muddy water. In order not to become muddy water, you need to keep on flowing. By flowing, I mean that you need to keep on developing. In this way, you need to not only stay healthy, but also grow in every aspect, including in your heart and in your faith. (2015.05.10, Hilton Hotel, Vienna, Austria)

Heung-jin had a masculine side as he grew up but he was also meticulous. He would understand his Parents' heart and did whatever he could to make them more comfortable. For example, first of all, Heung-jin fulfilled his duty of sacrifice in front of his parents. Second, he established harmony among his siblings. Furthermore, as the younger brother, he completely loved his older brother. He fulfilled Abel's responsibility. Heung-jin was 17 years old, 18 years old in Korean age, but he had become a saint. Heung-jin was a man who had developed fully, both mentally and physically. There was a reason God allowed Heung-jin to develop so quickly. Jesus left this earth without fulfilling the mission of True Parents, but Heung-jin was able to perfect Jesus' position through the True Parents. (1984.01.03, Belvedere Training Center)

I know that you are very worried about the True Children. From the time he was born, your eldest brother, Hyo-jin, grew up saying all the time, "The position of filial son is mine!" He said he would give his mother everything she needs, and let her enjoy wealth and prosperity. That was how he was from a young age. In the 1960s, the Unification Church was rather poor, and he thought that his mother should have certain things, and yet she had nothing, so he wanted to give his mother everything she didn't have. He practiced filial piety not only with words alone.

In carrying out the providence in America, True Parents went through a difficult time. Until as late as the 1970s, Europeans did not have a high opinion of Asians. In a word, Americans called us Chinese. It means a person from China, but it was also used as a disparaging term to refer to anybody from Asia. Hyo-jin, who was very proud, could not stand that. Such was the environment of the time. At that time, American families were breaking down, serious juvenile problems were on the rise, and the people were becoming more influenced by communist ideas. That is why True Father went on a speaking tour of the 50 states, saying, "I came to America as a doctor and a firefighter," and the people of the leading class who were worried about the country all welcomed him.

Because of True Father, however, the communists were about to lose the prize they had almost had in their grasp, so they followed him wherever he went to try to eliminate him when the opportunity presented itself. At the time, Hyo-jin was also traveling with True Father, and he saw them. He was so hot-blooded that he could not sit still and watch. This small boy, barely in his teens, said he wanted to fight against adults. Such was the environment he grew up in. (2015.03.18, Cheon JeongGung)

Knowing that it takes manpower and effort to bring people to accept the Word, Hyo-jin wondered time and again, "Isn't there a way to save people effectively, all at once, almost as if they are caught in a whirlwind?" That is why he began doing heavy metal music, which was quite a contemporary style. Thinking to himself, "I will change the hearts of people through this music, and thus guide them to the Church," he created more than 10,000 songs in three years. That was an impossible feat for a human being. He both wrote and composed all the songs. That being the case, night and day lost meaning for him. His days became irregular. His physical rhythm changed completely. A person's physical body has limits, and if you continue to use up your energy, you need to replenish it, don't you? His character was just like True Father's.

The lyrics of Hyo-jin's songs reveal his filial heart. Also, because he studied in Korea, his vertical standard stood tall and straight. From now on, I will establish the tradition. I hope you will become the Top Guns whom I can remember in my heart. Henceforth, the life of a church leader must be stainless. It must be transparent. Their words should suit their actions, and they must put their words into practice. What I am saying is that their words should carry weight. They must not say words that a leader would not say, just because they are "upset" or "angry."

Since you are blessed families, I am sure you have raised children. When you are educating them, you start out by using the polite form of speech for their education even though you are adults, don't you? You thus teach them to use polite speech first. This is similar to that. I hope you will become virtuous leaders. This is the true and truthful model. By following it, you should create a culture such that, when someone says, "So-and-so of Top Gun is on the way. So-and-so is coming," you are welcomed with loud applause. And I have not forgotten how hard you have worked. You are greatly blessed to meet True Mother. (2015.03.18, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Hyo-jin's portrait should be placed in the Jeong Shim Won at the Heaven and Earth Training Center. Hyo-jin and Heung-jin stand in the position of the restored elder son and younger son, that is, Cain and Abel. Until now, Heung-jin was at the center of the spirit world as its commander-in-chief, but from now on Hyo-jin stands in the position of attending True Parents as the elder son. Hyo-jin's portrait should be placed on the right side of the portrait of the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind in Jeong

Shim Won, and Heung-jin's portrait should be placed on the left side and Dae Mo Nim's portrait on the right side of his portrait.

Hyo-jin passed away on March 17, 2008, and True Father bestowed on him the title, "Shim Cheon Gae Bang Won Choong Hyo Gae Mun Ju." "Shim Cheon Gae Bang Won" means a garden that can open the deep, wide, high and infinite spirit world, and "Choong Hyo Gae Mun Ju" signifies becoming the owner of liberation and freedom who will not be stopped anywhere, be it the physical world, the spirit world, all nations or all ages-because he is the representative of a family of filial piety and loyalty that attends Heaven based on the original standard. (2015.08.27, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Education of the third generation members in Hawaii

We all need to go together as precious children of the providence centered on true love. What I mean is that all of you born through the Blessing of True Parents should move forward together, without anyone falling behind. Education centered on true love is important. Once a year, I am going to choose primary, middle and high school students from Korea, Japan, America and the rest of the world who wish to become church leaders in the future, and bring them to Kona in Hawaii, since it is the center of the Pacific Rim providence and geographically well situated, so that they can attend a workshop together with the True Children and True Grandchildren for two or three weeks. We should become proud people as citizens of Cheon 11 Guk. We should treat other members with the heart of a parent, the heart of living for their sake. (2013.07.05, Hawaii)

True Parents should not only be your True Parents, but also the True Parents of all of humankind. Even the people living in the fallen world feel in their innermost heart that they wish to be happy, to be peaceful and to live well. Human beings today, however, have never yet known a day of comfort. Though they think that they would be happy if they could eat well and live in affluence, things do not work out that way. They become discontented. Why is that? It is because this world did not grow and receive the Blessing as it should have done in accordance with the original Word of the Heavenly Parent. The Fall of our first ancestors Adam and Eve has caused human history to be miserable in our present time. God should have become the King and Owner of Peace, but instead this world came to be under the dominion of Satan, so it cannot be peaceful. Problems related to national borders, race and religion are breaking out, and the conveniences of civilization are also causing the destruction of nature. The only people who can resolve all such problems are True Parents. However, only a handful of people know about them. I cannot help but reach the conclusion that your parents, the first and second generation members who received the Blessing before you, failed to fulfill their responsibility. Though they should have expanded the environment for True Parents, they failed to adequately support True Parents.

Now, I wish to place high hopes on you. In the world, you alone are the pure water. You are the pure water that is neither tainted nor polluted. The world today is very polluted. In particular, severe droughts caused by the destruction of nature are brought about through human wrongdoing. True Parents are in a position where they cannot just sit still and watch. We need to step forward and educate others. We need to restore the environment from its current state back to that originally created by God, to return to a clean, unpolluted world. That is our responsibility.

Hawaii has some of the least polluted islands in the world. There are seven islands in Hawaii, and this island we are on is called the Big Island. It is also the least polluted island. As you gaze upon this wonderful natural environment, you should offer earnest gratitude and glory to our Heavenly Parent. You all need to make efforts to restore your own countries back to their original, beautiful state as created by the Heavenly Parent. (2014.07.22, Queen Garden, Hawaii)

Hawaii is an unsoiled, pollution-free and beautiful kingdom of heaven on earth. At five o'clock in the morning, I go out for a walk though it is still a little dark. Birds respond to you with songs, beautiful flowers bloom in profusion, and mango trees bent over under the weight of their fruit abound. In the Kana region, avocados grow. This is a precious fruit, rich in protein. It was the first time I had seen that avocados grew on such big trees. I have heard that the soil of Kana region is best suited for growing trees like avocados. That is why I recently planted an avocado tree in Queen Garden. True Father liked bananas very much. In the beginning time, it was not easy to find a banana. I thought that bananas grew in the shape of a fan. When I saw a banana tree, however, I observed that it bears fruit in spiraling layers. I counted the number of bananas in one bunch, and there were 140. Banana flowers are very big, and as the petals fall, one by one, they are replaced by the fruit, which grows in a line that spirals around seven times, and there were 140 in total. They had somewhat ripened, so I instructed that the banana bunch be cut down. I had it hung up, and when it ripened and yellow, I peeled one and tasted it. It did not taste like the bananas I had eaten in Korea. It was so good. The peel was very thin, and the flesh was so chewy and sweet. And it was so big that someone with a small mouth would have had to cut it in half lengthwise to eat it. As you can see, Hawaii is a place with an interesting natural environment. I wish to show such an environment to our second and third generation members. I wish to educate them here. You all have children, don't you? Is there any child among them whom you can present before heaven and earth with pride? If you have such children, our future will indeed be bright! (2013.07.20, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Chapter 2: Educating Second Generation Leaders

Universal Peace Academy (UPA)

Since True Father's Seonghwa, I have continued to emphasize two points in particular. The first is the revival of the Church. How nice would it have been if humanity had known of True Father as the real True Parent during his lifetime? Right now, we have many regrets. There is only one path to follow, that of giving rebirth through the Divine Principle teachings, since the Word is the cure humanity has been waiting for. We can hasten the pace of our work based on our actions.

In carrying out his worldwide providence, True Father placed a leader in each nation to take responsibility for it, but they failed to fulfill their responsibility. There is not one nation that we can boast about and show off to others. In particular, we failed to educate the successors, second generations and leaders. That resulted from our failing to witness to everyone. That is why the second point I emphasized was the training of leaders, including the management of the second generation. I said I will concentrate on that. To set an example, I established a training academy in Korea. It is not a military school like West Point; it is an educational institute for training leaders, where they will study for a master's degree.

Students who have graduated from a four-year college will be chosen to attend the academy, where for two years they will study the Divine Principle intensively, cultivate themselves and even receive practical training. They will also have to participate in official outreach activities for three years. They will then be able to decide of their own volition whether they will take on pastoral duties or work in some other organization. They are the elite troops. Anyone in the world can apply to attend the academy if they so wish. (2012.10.27, M Hotel, Las Vegas)

You must know the reason I created the Universal Peace Academy (UPA). The great Indian poet Tagore praised Korea. What did he see and feel to make him say what he said? He said, "And that lamp [of Korea] is waiting to be lit again, for the illumination of the East." He knew of Heaven's providence. Korea can shine its light only through the coming of the true owner, the Messiah of the Second Advent. Other than that, what does Korea have to be proud of in its history? The fact that you have attended and worked with True Parents in this day and age is a tremendous blessing to your descendants and ancestors. You should not receive that blessing and just keep it for yourselves. You need to broaden your focus, so that your neighbors can also become peaceful and happy thanks to you.

Living in this age, it is our mission to bring all the world's people back to God, who has opened Cheon Il Guk for us, as its citizens. From now on, there cannot be any failures in your lives. Success is the only destination of our path. I hope that you will promise to become victors in front of Heaven and of all humankind. (2013.03.22, Cheon Jeong Gung)

I wholeheartedly welcome you, the 43 students of the Universal Peace Academy. For three years, beginning from today, you will be able to experience the truth, and so many other things. Through this experience, your lives will come to fulfill the mission of serving as beacons to all of humanity. The great Indian poet Tagore wrote a beautiful poem about Korea. He praised Korea, saying that it will become a lamp for all people, which will appear to illuminate the East, and thus the world. Such a history is being written today through you.

God and the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind blessed Korea as the homeland of God. But simply saying it is in this position is not enough. The current leaders and people in charge have a mission to carry out. I have said that Korea must become God's homeland by 2020. Do you think that will come about just by saying it? You need to endeavor to make that happen. You need to move. You, who were reborn through the Truth and the Word, need to become beacons to the world. The students who have enrolled in this academy today will have their names recorded on the first page of history.

How long Heaven and humankind have waited for this day! I hope you will understand this fact, study hard and live earnestly. Heaven will help you. You must not become indebted to God or to humankind. Your youth and passion will serve as a catalyst and as pillars in the construction of Cheon Il Guk. Our goal has now become clear. We must endeavor to complete this providence until we breathe our last, and achieve it at all costs. You have been established in the position of the first fruits of the work of constructing Cheon Il Guk. (2013.03.04, Sunhak Universal Peace Graduate University)

Top Gun training for young leaders

A Top Gun training program for second-generation leaders is essential in this time. All first-generation and second-generation educators must unite. We must become one and the tribes, peoples and nations must be united. We are living in an era of equality. No matter what position you may be holding now, your hearts should all be ready to unite.

True Father worked hard in the United States for 34 years. This was because human civilization throughout the world was influenced by Christianity. In addition, the United States of America was founded based on the devout Christian spirit of the Puritans and the Pilgrim fathers who emphasized the worship of God. That is why Heaven supported them and built them up into a new nation. Today, the United States leads the world despite its short, 200-year history.

When the Pilgrims traveled to America, their ship lacked the technology we possess today. Just traveling across the Atlantic Ocean was a dangerous undertaking. Hence, you can imagine their hearts, risking their lives in order to find religious freedom on a new continent. Even though food ran low onboard the ship, the Pilgrims kept some seeds aside thinking of the future after they landed. Upon landing, the first thing they did was build a church where they could serve God and a school through which they could educate their descendants. It was only after they finished constructing these that they built their own houses. Heaven regarded their effort as very precious.

The United States was supposed to embrace the world, but was falling into decline. Hence, True Father went on a speaking tour of all 50 states in the early days of our church. In his speeches, he said he had come as a doctor because America had fallen sick. He said that America was on fire, as it suffered indescribable pain at losing many bright young people to drug abuse, and that he had therefore come as a firefighter. He focused his efforts on saving the United States. Why was True Father trying to save America? It was because he had come as the True Parents and had to embrace the world. In addition, the era to welcome the Messiah had been ushered in, but not one country was aware of this. We have to meet the Parents, whom we have awaited for 6,000 years, hear their teachings and unite with them. The United States was the nation that was prepared to play an intercessory role for the people of the world.

In 1975, True Father dispatched missionaries to the world from three nations including the United States and Europe, with the majority from Germany, and Japan. While dispatching missionaries, Father also chose members to be educated as leaders in the United States. He called them "Top Guns." They were a special group, and received rigorous training. Those first Top Guns are in their 60s or 70s now. Some are even in their 80s. Unfortunately, the foundation of second-generation members who should carry on this tradition is weak. That is why I created the Top Gun training program. (2013.10.01, Cheon Jeong Gung)

I hope that everyone, all of you who have lived with me in this time, will become historic figures. Let us look at Joshua and Caleb. Were they the only ones that went out exploring? Twelve people had been assigned that task. What happened to the other ten? They were not remembered in history. Only Joshua and Caleb remained. I have called you all, proud members of the second generation, who have inherited 100 percent of True Parents' tradition, with the heart and hope that you will become central figures of this age.

All of you are living public lives. Is that right? For this reason, I cannot keep you here for too long, but you need to complete a 21-day workshop. Some of you might even have to stay for 40 days. The reason is an ideal site is because it is the only place where you can empty yourselves and achieve unity with Heaven. I wanted to give you the opportunity to rearm yourselves with the Principle and listen to new lectures on True Parents' course. I am giving you the chance to become spiritually brighter.

As Father embraced God's Will, youthful passion was an aspect about which he was careful. That is why he set up the goal to perfect his dominion over himself before wishing for dominion over the universe. You have probably heard from Father himself regarding how he would pray for hours, disciplining his body after setting up this goal. This is something you, too, should experience. You need to realize this for yourselves.

After accepting God's Will at the young age of 16, Father's course as he pioneered the way was an indescribable one, filled with blood, sweat and tears, a course in which his life was always at risk. He could not comfortably rest for even a day or a moment and could not eat properly until he turned 40. He turned away from everything else and followed the one path to realize God's Will, no matter what the challenges.

The 1960 Holy Wedding marked the start of True Parents' providential course. It is impossible for you to imagine the indescribable course that True Parents had to follow before proclaiming Foundation day in 2013. Do you realize what it was like for True Father when he had no other choice but to trust us with everything and depart for the spiritual world? If you are alone, you might invest moderate efforts. However, you have children; you have descendants. I hope you can all experience what True Parents felt. You need to understand what a precious time this is. (2013.09.23, Cheon Jeong Gung)

I also like Joshua and Caleb. They were both descendants of noble families. They were loyal to Heaven for over 80 years. Caleb, from his perspective, lacked nothing. Yet, he united with Joshua. Instead of being proud of himself, he elevated Joshua first. This restored the Cain-Abel relationship and formed the foundation that enabled the Messiah to come to earth among the people of Israel.

I have been thinking a lot about our leaders these days, and I feel that a culture by which leaders can love and take pride in each other has not yet been established. You must be able to love and take care of each more than any other social group, because you are True Parents' children. You must be completely different.

I want to create a new environment through you from now on. Do not seek only to achieve higher positions, but try to live for one another's sake, nurture each other and be proud of each other. If you can do that, everyone can grow. On the other hand, no development will come to an individual or a group that is self- or group-centered and things of itself as being well-off and the best. You must understand this. As you followed the Unification Church, some people have had to leave for particular reasons, but even those that had to leave the church all say they love True Parents. However, some people say that they left the church because of a particular member. This is a point we must correct.

Yet, if you leave for self-centered reasons and live for yourselves, you will shrink and become smaller. On the other hand, if you live for the sake of others, you grow and develop. You must ensure that no one suffers pain because of you. As people who save lives, you must not destroy any lives. I am talking about people now. You should embrace all your siblings, members-all people; ensure that no one leaves the Unification Church because of you. You must do everything you can to bring this people, this nation, in front of Heaven and restore the world.

If you can accomplish that, how proud an accomplishment would that be? However, one person alone cannot accomplish this. It can be achieved only if you join hands and accomplish twice, 3 times, 4 times, 10 times or 100 times more that you have. You should never forget how important the time we are living in is, and who enabled you to live such a life. True Parents enabled you to have such a life. In 1975, True Father chose missionaries from the United States, Germany and Japan and dispatched them to nations around the world. True Father, centered on the United States, created then what we can call today an elite group. He gave it a special name, educated the members of the group and gave them responsibilities. Have you ever heard of the term "Top Gun?" Will you become the Top Guns of the new providential era? (2013.09.23, Cheon Jeong Gung)

What are your dreams? Of course there is the providential dream centered on True Parents. We all know that. But, for you, if you dream of receiving something from True Mother, what is it? You might dream of meeting me. In order to achieve that, you need to make results that other members will recognize. Each of you can accomplish your dreams if you expand your environment and influence.

True Parents have arrived, fulfilling the hope for which the seven billion people of this world have, without knowing it, waited for during the past 6,000 years. Nowadays, many problems of race, religion and politics are arising around the world. No country can solve these problems, no matter how much money or power it has. In this current reality we are far from having a world of harmony. However, what will it be like if the seven billion people of the world come to know True Parents through you?

I have explained to you that you will be united through this 21-day training, despite big gaps in your ages and work experiences. Where people embrace True Parents' ideology, they can communicate with each other and unite. If such a time comes, the world will unite automatically. That is the kingdom of heaven on earth. If we create the kingdom of heaven on earth while True Parents are alive, won't the kingdom of heaven in the spirit world be that much richer? That is why you must resolve not to change the determinations you have made during this workshop. You must march strongly and proudly until you have created the kingdom of heaven on earth, a united world.

Wouldn't it be nice if that happened? All the different races and religions are unaware of it, but in truth they have all been yearning for True Parents. Throughout its 6,000 years of history, human beings have been like orphans; they have been in the wilderness. Now that people have found their lost parents, they cannot help but be happy. You need to be aware that in the Old Testament era, during Moses' time, Joshua and Caleb, who finally entered Canaan, were of the second generation.

There are members from the first, second and third generations, but you must all unite. You can become one because True Parents are here. You can naturally become one when you have a heart to take care of others that allows you to share each other's hard work and sincere devotion, and when you practice putting true love into action. In that light, you young people are the Top Guns. (2015.08.02, Cheon Jeong Gung)

In 1975, Father sent missionaries out all over the world, and he later trained a group of leaders called "Top Guns" to raise up America again. There was a popular movie at the time called *Top Gun*. It was a movie about people who succeeded in fulfilling their responsibilities and missions even under extremely difficult circumstances. True Father liked this movie quite a lot. So he would give workshops, saying, "You are also the youth of America. You must advance with this kind of mindset. Father gave the name, Top Guns, to those who went through the workshop at that time. Those people are now in their 60s and 70s.

We have to make sure what Father started bears fruit. To carry out Father's will after his ascension, I thought we should find and raise talented individuals who can go forward as elite troops. Thus we started the Top Gun workshop in Korea. These are proud elite troops, who will be remembered by history forever. You are going to become leaders.

True Parents' history and the history of the blessed families must remain forever. The hope of all the world's people is to meet True Parents. Meeting True Parents and receiving the marriage Blessing has changed your lineage so that it is the same as that of Adam and Eve before the Fall. Adam and Eve had a responsibility toward God. They should have fulfilled their responsibility through absolute faith, absolute love and absolute obedience. All blessed families must absolutely unite in front of True Parents. However, blessed families also have another responsibility. They should fulfill their responsibility as tribal messiahs. It shouldn't end with you. You need to leave your lineage, those who will remain after you.

There is one more thing. You need to die well. The culture of Seonghwa was created by True Parents. Seonghwa does not refer to the death that comes when the life of one's physical body is at its end. Your life on earth must become that which qualifies you to live forever in the next world, our original homeland. You have the responsibility to practice living for the sake of others with true love, tell the seven billion people of the world about True Parents and guide them to the position where they can be embraced as their filial sons, filial daughters, and loyal citizens. When you do this, you can become filial sons, you can become filial daughters and you can become loyal citizens.

It is only through the Seonghwa that you can go to the spirit world. You need to live a life of loyalty on earth in order to be in a good situation in the spirit world. The spirit world is where you breathe true love. Those who do not practice true love for the sake of others will have difficulty breathing in the spirit world. It is not easy to live. However, the problem is that people want to pay indemnity and move on quickly, but there is no such path. You must understand how precious it is to live in this time when you can attend the True Parents on the earth. It is important to live well and die well. To do this you need to become one with True Parents with absolute trust, faith, and love. (2015.08.02, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Cranes Club for young professionals

True Parents brought the marriage Blessing to the world. You do not know the hardships True Parents had to go through in the history of the providence of restoration through indemnity in order to give birth to blessed families. True Parents paid indemnity for everything in order to finally give birth to blessed families. You were born into such blessed families as their second generation. You need to understand that your lineage is different from the younger generation in the fallen world. If the fallen world is like muddied waters, you were born as clear water. We can call you pure water. This is an amazing thing, and one for which you can be grateful. All of you today stand in an extraordinary position, which cannot be expressed adequately with any form of adulation or praise. Among those gathered here today, some of you have in your own way been attending True Parents, while others have decided to study, make a living, and be successful because of the inconveniences you felt while seeing your natural parents, who gave birth to you, work only for the church. What you should remember is that all the members of the second generation were born as pure water. This is the first time in history. Just because you face difficulties in your circumstances does not mean you should return to the muddied waters.

You should remain within the realm of True Parents' love. If you depart from True Parents, you are no different from Adam and Eve who fell into the fallen world. You have lived and breathed in the same era as the True Parents. What does this mean? It means you are placed in the position of the ancestors. You are the center. You have to become people who are not ashamed of or afflicted with pangs of conscience over this. Whatever you are doing in your part of the world, you still have the responsibility to bring new life, to meet many people and raise them. I'm saying that you have to witness to people. The True Parents are the True Parents of all seven billion people of this world. We are living in a time when it becomes important that you can be remembered in history as being filial children and loyal patriots in front of True Parents by offering devotions and making effort as people born to those who were the first to receive the Blessing from True Parents.

Our physical life on earth is short. Even if one lives a long, healthy life, one usually does not live for more than 100 years. I am now more than 70 years old. You must have hopes and dreams. The longer I stay with you the more blessings will come to you. You can become the leaders in firmly establishing Cheon Il Guk. Whatever you do, you must be different from the rest of the world. You need to be the new ancestors of a noble family. To become that you have to make effort. You must attend True Parents until they are able to embrace all seven billion people in the world as king of kings. You must make efforts to become proud parents to your descendants. (2014.12.20, South Point Hotel, Las Vegas)

I told the second generation members, "You were born as pure water, as the children of parents blessed by True Parents in the fallen world." The fallen world is muddy, turbid water. Pure water, however, goes

stale if it is stagnant and does not move. Therefore, if you know True Parents and you have been blessed by them, you need to introduce True Parents to your neighbors and your country, and furthermore, to the seven billion people of the world. That is the responsibility that comes with the Blessing you have received from True Parents. If all peoples of all nations in the world formed blessed families and attended the Heavenly Parent and True Parents with one heart and one will how could there be conflicts between neighboring countries? How could they possibly fight one another for their own interests? You need to bear in mind that the only way for this country and the world to survive is by attending True Parents. Things may be difficult for you if you try to work alone, but if you work together with your brothers and sisters and progress toward your one common goal, you will bear great fruits. (2014.12.21, South Point Hotel, Las Vegas)

The crane is the national bird of Cheon Il Guk. Everyone should model themselves after the crane. In the East, cranes are long-lived birds who are also much loved. Cranes are not greedy. Sparrows try to eat more, even when they are filled to the brim with food. Perhaps that is why sparrows are so small. Cranes, in contrast, fill only 70 percent of their stomach with food. That is why they can fly so high. Another thing is that they are long-lived. They in fact live to a great age. You should resemble them. Greed is like poison in all aspects.

We also need to live for the sake of others. Many religions in the world also say that as a part of their ideal of love. However, there are not many religious leaders who tell you in detail what you need to practice and what kind of a life you need to lead. For the first time in 6,000 years, True Parents perfected, completed and concluded the work for the providence of restoration through indemnity, and you, who were born of parents blessed by those True Parents, are the pure water. Wherever you go, muddy water should be transformed into pure water. Every place you visit should be turned into clear water.

You come from different roots. If you lead a life of practicing True Parents' words, the environment surrounding you will become cleaner and broader. Ultimately, your tribe will unite, your people will unite, and your country will unite. Then the world will unite as one. History will tell us how precious it is that you and your parents are living in the same age as True Parents. That is why you have much to learn. (2015.05.10, Hilton Hotel, Vienna, Austria)

White-necked cranes fly over the Himalayas for the winter. The Himalayan Mountains are over 8,000 meters high. It is difficult even to climb to the 4,000-meter mark. However, the white-necked cranes fly over mountains that are more than 8,000 meters high to spend the winter further south.

You have been newly born after 6,000 years of fallen human history. Because you were born in a position completely unrelated to Satan, you need to be different. You should not be stained by the secular world; instead, you should become pure water that purifies the world. To do so, you need to know your roots. You need to become True Parents' filial sons and daughters and loyal subjects. To walk that path, you need to study hard, invest your effort and employ your expertise in helping to create our unique culture. (2015.05.10, Hilton Hotel, Vienna, Austria)

Chapter 3: Wonmo Pyeongae Scholarship Institute

Within the name Wonmo Pyeongae Foundation (Wonmo Pyeongae Scholarship Institute), *won* (圓) is the Chinese character for round and *mo* (母) is the Chinese character for mother. Everyone should be well-rounded without and sharp angles. We should all be like a mother who embraces the different personalities in her family to create harmony. *Wonmo* means a mother of mothers. If there is something that gets in the way, one should be able to expand or contract accordingly, roll here and there to make a well-round circle, and finally return to one's original position. Only by doing so can we resemble Heavenly Parent. *Pyeongae* (平愛) means a universe filled with true love by caring for people in need and for those in disadvantaged situations with true love, and achieving a horizontal equality that has on highs or lows. Seeds of true love must be sowed for the tree of true love and peace to sprout and grow. The Wonmo Pyeongae Foundation must diligently run forward under the vision of achieving a peaceful world centered on Heavenly Parent. It must take the lead in realizing a world based on the culture of heart by supporting talented young people, creating a culture of service and sharing, and running programs that contribute to society. (2014.02.10, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Your purpose in studying and attending school should not be about entering a good university or securing a high-paying job. Your most important goal must be to complete the three great blessings given to us by God and become a person that practices loving God, loving people and loving your nation. Only when you gain knowledge, skills and ability on that foundation can you realize a great dream. The Wonmo Pyeongae Foundation will actively support you in aligning your dreams with those of Heavenly Parent so that you can become even more capable people. (2014.02.10, Cheon Jeong Gung)

You need to be grateful about the fact that you are living in the same environment as True Parents. Hence, you are happy people, and the more you share that happiness, the greater it becomes.

True Parents are the True Parents of humanity. You are living in a time when the providential history of restoration through indemnity has been victoriously completed and the new Cheon Il Guk opened. Therefore, that there are people who do not know of True Parents at such a time is something we are responsible for. Regardless of where you are, remember that you are in an environment where you can stand as filial sons and daughters, Cheon Il Guk loyal citizens who testify about True Parents and spread their teachings. However, since you must still study, please make sure you diligently prepare yourselves, from your respective positions, to achieve our dream. (2015.02.28, Cheongshim International Youth Center)

The Wonmo Pyeongae Foundation is investing more than ten billion won in scholarships to cultivate many talented young people. They must be raised around the clock so that they can grow beautifully and upright within our protection. A period of ten months in a mother's womb is needed for a life to be born. Can a baby, born after those ten months, walk in a day? The baby needs time. Therefore, the Wonmo Pyeongae Foundation must actively, scientifically, and psychologically, and in all aspects, perfectly equip itself with a system and diligently raise the students to whom it has given opportunities. We cannot be satisfied with only a few events a year. Furthermore, the central nations of the providence -- Korea, Japan and the United States -- must participate in this initiative. We are not doing this because we have a lot of money. These funds are really True Parents' blood, sweat and tears. There are many tearful stories in raising this amount. Even outside, major companies support students with scholarships. In the end, it is to make them into their people. The students must work for the company or serve the company for a period of time after graduation as part of the company's conditions. This is how they bring people into their organization. (2015.08.09, Cheon Jeong Gung)

I know that those of you who are receiving scholarships today have dreams. What are your dreams? You, who are working closely with the True Parents, should take the lead in fulfilling Heavenly Parent's wish, Heavenly Parent's dream. Each of you will have your own dream. However, any dream centered on yourself will have a limit. Yet if you understand True Parents' teachings and Heavenly Parent's circumstances and expand your dreams accordingly, you will become historic figures.

Let me tell you about a book I read when I was young. In the Netherlands the level of the sea is higher than the level of the land, so all the people are wary of the sea. One day, as a boy was coming back from an errand for his parents, he saw water seeping through the dike that had been built to hold back the sea water. He ran to the dike wall. There was no time to call anybody to help. He tried to close the hole with mud and stones, but it was difficult to stop the water from coming through, so he stuck his fist in the hole to stop the water, and waited for someone to come. However, it was wintertime, so he was nearly frozen. When he did not come home, his parents went to look for him. When they and the other villagers found him there, he was still plugging the hole in the dike despite the cold. Think about it. His dream was not for himself. He was a young boy who cared about protecting his country. So his story is recorded in the history of his country.

Today, your dreams should resemble those of True Parents. In the beginning, God dreamed a great dream, after which He created all of the created world, including human beings. However, as you know through the Divine Principle, Adam and Eve, the first human ancestors, fell. However, the natural world did not fall. Despite that, because of the greed of fallen people, up until today their recklessness and ignorance has been destroying nature. Serious climate problems are arising all over the world.

I hope each of you will pursue and develop your dream in your chosen field, and bring healing to the earth. For this you will need specialized knowledge and expertise. Then you must share what you have learned and teach those who have not completed their education. To do this you must lead by example and think about how you can save our polluted Earth. If you all join forces, follow True Parents' teachings and live up to them, your hopes and your dreams can be realized. In order to make that happen, each of you must become the best in your field. I will support you unreservedly to help you achieve that. (2016.02.14, Cheongshim International Youth Center)

Chapter 4: Seonghwa Students, CARP, Youth and Students for Peace

Seonghwa Students

I am trying to bring blessed children from around the world to Korea. I am determined to greatly expand our environment centered on second and third generation members. In the near future, I am planning to show the world to exemplary middle and high school students who are striving to become future leaders. Summer vacations for Korean middle and high schools are usually short, so I am planning to hold two-week long workshops where students can be educated to have them realize the importance of Korea. I would like to help them realize how grateful they should be to Heaven for being born as second and third generation members and that they should dedicate their lives to Heaven in return. Then, as the days and years pass, only hope will remain. (2013.07.20, Cheon Jeong Gung)

I am proud of all of you, Seonghwa students. You are the dream of our Heavenly Parent and the lamps of hope that can illuminate the dreams of the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind. The Israelites knew of God's blessings. The hope of the Israelites was to meet their true Lord and become true olive trees. Heaven tried to realize that dream but people in those days were not aware of God's providence. All blessed children and Seonghwa students who attend True Parents are the true olive trees to the seven billion people in the world. However, how will you realize Heavenly Parent's dream on your own? You must let the many wild olive trees in the world know about True Parents. You must confidently reveal that you are True Parents' children in school and any other place that you may be. This is witnessing. As students, you should rank first in your school. You must recognize that there are people out there in the world who are looking at you. Therefore, you should study hard, grow well and become prominent figures. When you stand in a position where together you can achieve the ideal that True Parents are pursuing, what do you think people of the world will say about you? You will then become victors. I hope you will grow up well and enjoy good health throughout your lives. (2013.08.03, World Jamboree Camp, Goseong, Gangwondo, Korea)

Following True Parents' Holy Wedding in 1960, blessed families emerged. You all are second-generation members right? You all are the "pure water" born through True Parents. You also have responsibilities. You must enlighten the 7.4 billion people in the world who have not recognized the True Parents.

They must not die miserably without even knowing that True Parents were here or learning about Heaven's blessing and grace, even though they lived at the same time as True Parents. We must let them know quickly so that they can live with gratitude that they could live at this time in attendance to Heaven before their lives are over. To enter the kingdom of heaven when we die, we must first live in the kingdom of heaven on earth. It is important to join in with God's providence here on the earth.

That is why, for a long time I have thought about how to convey this hopeful news to those in many fields. The work to create the environment for witnessing is not easy. All of you are at least 17 years old. I was that age when I resolved to go forward in the position of a True Parent. I have followed that path unwaveringly for the past fifty years. You must work hard, and try to resemble me in your determination. (2017.01.06, Cheon Jeong Gung)

No matter how difficult or poor your circumstances are, you still have responsibilities. If I asked you to imagine the kingdom of heaven on earth, what kind of picture would you paint in your mind? You must first be able to express it through the deep joy within your heart and through your body. You can express it through dance, song or through art. This does not only convey your own emotions but is an exercise in which emotions can be shared. True Parents' dream is to make that kind of world.

True Parents are working to engage with all 7.3 billion people of the world. Is it possible for True Parents to do this by themselves? You must work to expand True Parents' dream. Therefore, as soon as possible, we must create the kingdom of heaven on earth, the realization of Heavenly Parent's dream, True Parents' dream -- your dream. There are many obstacles until that can happen. However, while I am still here, while you are here, we can do it!

You are still in the growing stage and must study more and experience many things. That is why you should spread the dreams you are working toward even more widely. These dreams are not for yourself alone, but for the settlement of Cheon Il Guk, with which we have been blessed. This is the kingdom of heaven on earth.

Many well-known artists and musicians have emerged from the Christian cultural sphere. If you visit the Vatican, you can see works of art by Michelangelo. Artists of that caliber emerged. In our time, in Cheon Il Guk, you who were born as pure water can become people who create works even greater than that. I am giving you the opportunity to display fully the talents you were born with, so do not waste your energy with complaints, but participate in this workshop with happy and grateful hearts. I hope that through the talents you were born with, and in connection with my plans, you will paint a grand picture as you look far ahead to the future. I have great faith in all of you. (2017.01.06, Cheon Jeong Gung)

The Collegiate Association for the Research of Principles (CARP)

Most of you here today are second-generation members with parents who have received the Blessing from True Parents. In that case, each of you is the "pure water" that our Heavenly Parent can feel joy towards for the first time in 6,000 years. You are in a position with no connection to the Fall. Yet when we look at the environment of this fallen world we still have a long way to go. You are all in the position of True Children who have received the Blessing from Heaven, bestowed for the first time in 6,000 years. All of you must become absolutely one with True Parents. You must become the filial children loyal subjects and warriors who will realize our Heavenly Parent's and True Parents' dream. In order to do so, each of you must reach the top in your field. In this large environment of the world, we must make a protective fence that embraces 7.3 billion people.

Today's world has been without hope, without peace. This world has many walls. Religions are the same. The walls in religions are very high. Originally, the religions that do not know God's providence should not be greedy but humble themselves. The world today has no owner. In short, this is not the world that our Heavenly Parent desires. You must lead the way in expanding the realization of our Heavenly Parent's and True Parents' hope, in bringing their wish to fruition. You must naturally gather the 7.3 billion people of the world to praise God, and guide them to live their lives according to their original minds, offering joy and glory to True Parents.

We must fulfill our responsibilities for the settlement of Cheon Il Guk, which is right at the center of national restoration and the restoration of the world. This is not something that someone will do for us. Heavenly Parent and all the world must see you and all the blessed families united as citizens of God's homeland. You are the pure water that has emerged after 6,000 years, thanks to True Parents' efforts. Through all of you, this murky water, this dirty world, must become clear. For this to happen, you must all be thorough. Absolute faith, absolute love, absolute obedience! Those who become one with True Parents and march forward cannot be defeated on that path. CARP students! National restoration and global restoration will be accomplished by your hands! We must mobilize members from CARP from around the world here to Korea, God's homeland, and unite to move forward toward national restoration and global restoration! (2016.09.25, Training Center)

What kind of dream do you have? You should have the same dream as our Heavenly Parent and True Parents. I hear that most of you here are second-generation and third-generation members. It is not wrong to say that when our Unification Church started out, it was started by young college students and CARP members like yourselves. When there is no foundation, the central persons have to struggle and start out from the bottom. Though we were strongly persecuted by Christians during the 1960s, college students and intellectuals starving for the truth were excited by the Word. Though it is true that they were persecuted even more for that, from those difficult circumstances we have already reached CARP's 50th anniversary.

True Parents have fulfilled all of their responsibility and are victorious. They opened the new era of Cheon Il Guk. Cheon Il Guk is Heavenly Parent's dream and True Parents' hope. It is the hope of humankind -- 7.3 billion people. Therefore, those who are aware of this hope, especially the blessed children and first generation members who have heard these teachings need to change. You need to be able to embrace all the people of this world. The dream of the world's people is to meet True Parents. With a new lineage through True Parents, you must fulfill your responsibilities as blessed families here on the earth before you go to your eternal life. That is the purpose of our life here on earth. (2016.03.12, Cheongshim International Youth Center)

We must become a nation that attends God. We must become a nation that can receive God's blessings. That means that this nation and all its citizens must attend True Parents. However, there are still people who do not know who True Parents are. No one dislikes light on a dark night. You must become that light. As the light, you must create the environment. You should not just hang around in your surroundings. First of all, at the school you attend you must think "I am just one person but I will change this school," and then dedicate yourself sincerely and set conditions.

You must embrace the entire campus. It would be nice if all university students across the nation became CARP members. That is why you must stand in the position to shine a light not only on this nation, not just on Asia, but throughout the world. (2017.03.12, Training Center)

Youth and Students for Peace

I guess you are a little bit more than 20 years old. That is a very good age. You are living in an environment that is different from the 1960s. The environment that your parents grew up in was not an easy one. However, today you live in an environment where everything is prepared. You must think about eternal world peace when you are at school or with friends and attend True Parents. You must act and develop according to True Parents' ideal. Please don't forget this reality that you are here with me in this present day.

What does the kingdom of heaven on earth that you long for look like? Recently, there has been a lot of interest in robots and in the question of their intelligence surpassing human intelligence. All created beings must live and then pass away according to the principle created by God, who is the Origin. You must acquire expert knowledge in all areas. All issues such as climate change, food supply problems and religious conflict are happening worldwide because people do not know the True Parents. They say that they are attending Heaven at the center but they are not aware of the true ideal. The problem is that they think that they are right.

We are the only ones that know the Will of Heavenly Parent and of True Parents. You must convey this to your friends in the world. You must guide them to become citizens of Cheon Il Guk. That is the wish of Heavenly Parent and True Parents. We must create and bring before God a world where nobody is fallen,

returning to the ideal of the kingdom of heaven on earth that Heavenly Parent had originally planned.

You are very lucky people. You must know that the fact that you are living in the same era as True Mother and that you are able to converse with her like this will become a source of pride in front of your descendants. I am thinking that I have to care for you, protect you and guide you more, based on how you can carry out your responsibility. I want to see you succeed. I hope you can become people that can guide the young people of the world to come to Heavenly Parent. (2016.03.12, Cheongshim International Youth Center)

You were born as part of our second generation, thanks to True Parents. You are different from other people of the world. Hence, I am telling you that you must grow up well. The 3,500 young people who have assembled here today must follow True Parents and become the personification of their path, the truth they have given and their love and love. To accomplish this, you must not put yourselves in the position of wanting only to receive. Just as True Parents have done, you must practice true love. You must have a heart that gives, gives and still wants to give and share. You must create such an environment. This responsibility lies ahead of you. This is how we can achieve a world of harmony.

I said you are pure water, didn't I? Clear water, however, must not be stagnant. It must continue to flow and give birth to many new lives wherever it flows. True Parents have a dream. Just like God's dream, their dream is not having any muddy water in sight. Everything must become as clear as water. In other words, all people around the world must attend True Parents.

The absence of an owner and the resulting discord among the many who desire to take over the empty position of owner are the cause of various types of problems the world faces today. This is why rich, power countries are preparing for war in order to gain even more riches. They are producing weapons. On our way to a peaceful united world, weapons are unnecessary. There is a Bible verse that says that spears and swords will be melted to make farming tools, to make plows and plowshares. Yet nations are wasting money on unnecessary things like wars.

The Earth is now in great pain. Desertification is afflicting not only China, but also the United States. With the ice cap melting at the North Pole, the sea level is rising. This will destroy the ecosystem. Human disorderliness has resulted in many kinds of destruction to the natural ecosystems, contaminating even the oceans. As a result, the coral reefs, which are essential to the sea, are also dying. When we think of all these points, can we just stand still?

Please have dreams: "I will master a field in which True Parents desire me to work. I will become a great scholar. I will become a famous person." Please have dreams of that type. I sincerely hope you become Seonghwa students who achieve True Parents' dream. (2015.08.29, Training Center)

Part 6: A Model for the Ideal World Centering on HyoJeong CheonWon

Chapter 1: HyoJeong Cheon Won and the Model of the Ideal Kingdom of Heaven

The meaning of HyoJeong CheonWon

I am thinking of creating the environment where the 7.3 billion people of the world can visit to honor the lives of True Parents, and feel the love of our Heavenly Parent. This land is where the True Parents were born. It is a place that must become the Garden of Eden. Therefore, I want to make it into a place that automatically attracts people's hearts. (2016.02.17, Heaven G Main Shop)

You know the meaning of HyoJeong Cheon Won. CheonWon means Heaven's Garden. The 6,000-year history of the providence of restoration through indemnity was like a long winter night. After 6,000 years, through the True Parents, the spring came when Heavenly Parent's dream, True Parents' dream and the hope of humankind could be realized. This time is precisely that kind of time. The HyoJeong CheonWon complex will become different every day, every year. People will come to this place and see and experience our Heavenly Parents' dream and True Parents' providence being realized. When making the kingdom of heaven on earth that can realize Heavenly Parent's dream and the hopes of all people, what should you do? You should have a dream, study hard, do your very best in the work you are responsible for, and contribute to the development of the Hyo Jeong Cheon Won complex. (2017.02.05, Cheongshim International Youth Center)

We must expand our environment on earth. Also, the Unification movement must become the model for all humanity in all respects. What I am trying to do by creating the HyoJeong Cheon Won complex that Heaven has been wishing for is to show a model of the kingdom of heaven on earth that can become one united world.

Then everyone in the world will want to come here to visit. Just as True Father said, there will be an unending line of people and large ships coming across the ocean to visit. We need to make it somewhere

people will yearn to come, a place of hope for humanity, a place where God dwells, the place where True Parents live and breathe. This means we need to create an environment that is ready to welcome them. The first step is for this nation to fulfill the mission for which it was called, to be God's homeland.

This is an honor Heaven has granted our country. We must fulfill our responsibility. Swiss soldiers are ready to risk their lives for the restoration of their country, so what should Cheon Il Guk heroes do? They must risk their lives to build God's nation and realize one family under God. Therefore, all of you here must become historic figures. If you invest yourself wholeheartedly in teaching and testifying to True Parents, you will bring great happiness to Heavenly Parent. (2016.08.22, Cheon Jeong Gung)

The model of the ideal kingdom of heaven

True Parents live in Cheon Jeong Gung which is the center of the HyoJeong CheonWon complex. And in this estate there are many institutions. These institutions must become one and move forward for one purpose. The place that monitors them day by day and can give directions is Cheon Jeong Gung. Therefore I have installed the entire world headquarters here. The museum has merged with the world headquarters. (2016.06.01, Cheon Jeong Gung)

HyoJeong CheonWon is not an ordinary area of the Korean peninsula. Here, in Cheon Jeong Gung, we are directly connected to the Cheon Jeong Gung that is in heaven. Each day you report in prayer to Heaven. If that report prayer is centered on the Will, it can be transmitted reported immediately. It is that kind of place. Just as the Vatican is Catholicism's global headquarters and has the form of a nation, this place is the central headquarters that is leading the providence with all the businesses and institutions becoming one to directly attend Heavenly Parent and True Parents and to realize that Will. (2016.07.07, Cheon Jeong Gung)

HyoJeong CheonWon is the HyoJeong garden of Heaven, the HyoJeong garden of Eden. What is the correct mind and attitude for the people who live here and who work in the organizations here?

A united world is what our Heavenly Parent has desired for a long time, and what humankind has desired is also a united world with a true owner, true parents at its center. What would the people who live in this world look like? It is a dream that could not even be imagined for the past 6,000 years in the fallen world, a dream that has now been created by the people that our Heavenly Parent created, after the creation of the heavens and the earth. Through True Parents you have received the marriage Blessing to stand as the true children in the place that humankind has awaited and desired. Now you are moving forward as the citizens of Cheon Il Guk. As blessed families, you have the responsibility to teach the 7.3 billion citizens of the world about True Parents will until all of them come to attend True Parents.

In HJ CheonWon, we must show all humankind the garden of Eden that God has dreamed of, heaven on earth. The people who live here must be united in a vertically aligned "high noon" life, casting no shadow.

With one mind and one will, returning joy and glory to Heaven, we must do our best to create the one united world that our Heavenly Parent has been longing for.

You are all one. You have one goal. In order to achieve that goal, you must have a heart of gratitude for the great blessings we have received from Heaven. In truth, you are not fully qualified to be citizens of Cheon Il Guk, but I have opened the path for you to develop and move forward. I am giving you the opportunity to overcome and to make up for your weaknesses.

As people who live in the center of the garden of Eden, you must become the central model, the standard for the entire world. You should live in such a way that both our members and other citizens from all of the countries in the world will look at you and say, "I should live and act like that person." (2016.07.01, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Chapter 2: CheonJi SunHak Won

The organization of CheonJi SunHak Won

Since creating the complex, True Parents have had a dream. It is for the citizens of Cheon Il Guk who will come in the future. Now you are living together with True Parents, but one day our earthly lives will come to an end. There is something that I want to complete during my lifetime. I want to be able to say, "This is what one united world with Heavenly Parent and True Parents at its center looks like," and show it to people. In doing this, the visual aspect is very important. At CheonJi SunHak Won, True Parents' life courses and their achievements, and the life that the citizens of Cheon Il Guk must lead in order to come close to True Parents will be depicted.

True Parents should have the top status in the world. If they do not, it will make Heavenly Parent feel sad

and disappointed. We will make the main hall of CheonJi SunHak Won a place unlike any other in the world, a place that everybody feels they must come and see.

I am telling you that my heart desires to create a new image, a new environment. What kind of heart should you have to participate in this? You should have a heart of gratitude in every situation. You are very lucky to be here with me at this time. We have to quickly make a place where we can say, "This is what the future Cheon Il Guk, the kingdom of heaven on earth, looks like! Come and join us!" (2016.05.06, Cheongshim International Youth Center)

True Parents have begun a new era, the era of Cheon Il Guk. We are taking the path of preparing for the settlement of Cheon Il Guk on earth. I am preparing to create a system centered in Korea, centered in, that is greater than that of Vatican City. True Parents have upheld Heaven's Will and have lived their entire lives living for the sake of others by practicing true love to save humanity. I am making plans to build CheonJi SunHak Won, where all of True Parents' achievements can be viewed in one place, and I am collecting all the necessary staff and resources that will be needed to design and build it.

Once the CheonJi SunHak Won is completed, there will be an endless line of people coming from around the world to visit it. It will be a historical and cultural center representing the Cheon Il Guk era and True Parents, which people will only be able to see by coming to Korea. It will surely be added to UNESCO's registry of cultural heritage sites. I am working on these plans every day. At the same time we are developing the Hyo Jeong Cultural Center, which will stand at the center of the culture of heart revolution. The arts are an essential element in peoples' lives as they pursue joy, freedom, peace, and unity. It is important that people have the opportunity to express themselves through creative outlets such as art and music.

Throughout history there have been many famous artists. There have been many wonderful artists, especially in the Christian cultural sphere, but unfortunately none of them understood Heavenly Parent's dream. To put it simply, their art contained more darkness than hope. One example you might have seen is Michelangelo's The Last Judgment. Artists in this age should create works that portray life in the restored garden of Eden, attending True Parents and Heavenly Parent. Is there any greater happiness than the life of a citizen of Cheon Il Guk? Ahead of us there is nothing but hope. (2016.06.06, East Garden)

I will fulfill Heavenly Parent's dreams one by one centering on the CheonWon Complex. The most important task regarding the CheonWon Complex is the CheonJi SunHak Won. We must reveal True Parents' achievements in front of future generations. We need to show what kind of lives True Parents lived in order to fulfill Heavenly Parent's dream. Whoever visits the CheonJi SunHak Won should be able to say after they've seen everything, "Ah, I should also take part in this providence. I should also become a Cheon Il Guk citizen," and sign their name on their way out. It will naturally become an environment that can educate people in such a way. Therefore, it needs a lot of preparation. The design of the building should also be good; to complete one building there needs to be a lot of preparation. The most important part is the exhibitions. We need to think about how we can say ten different things with just one display. Everything has to be expressed with up-to-date technology. To make this happen we need to start preparing and dedicating ourselves. (2016.06.01, Cheon Jeong Gung)

In the HyoJeong CheonWon complex, I will build CheonJi SunHak Won with the most unique qualities that can fulfill Heavenly Parent's dream, and True Parents' hope. We will open it up to all of humankind. There, you and your future descendants will be able to experience and feel True Parents' love. I am going to make it a shrine where we can give Heavenly Parent infinite gratitude and glory. (2016.05.07, Outdoor Plaza, Cheongshim Training Center)

In the 1950s and 1960s, we had no foundation. Do you know what True Father said in Beomnetgol at that time? He liked mountains of course, but he liked the ocean more. Father suffered a lot in Busan in the early days and did a lot of historic work there. Whenever he went by the ports in Busan, which were especially large and had many big boats going in and out, he would say to the members, "Wait and see; the day is not far off when people from all around the world will come here to see the True Parents. Try to imagine it."

I am building the CheonJi SunHak Won in order to fulfill that desire. It will have the most advanced architecture and a cutting-edge design. People will forever come and enjoy it; they will be able to see it exactly as it is for the next 1,000 or even 2,000 years. I will use this masterpiece to introduce True Parents to the world.

That is possible in Korean culture. How? Paintings need restoration as time goes by. However, Korea has *na jeon chil gi* (lacquerware). They paint it various colors, lacquer it and inlay mother of pearl. The lacquer is permanent, lasting a long time. Only Asian cultures have it; only Korea and Japan, but it started in Korea. If we create a masterpiece of that type, many artist and curious people will come and visit at least once to see it. I am making a place that people cannot refrain from visiting. (2015.05.10, Hilton Hotel, Vienna, Austria)

The CheonJi SunHak Won needs to convey the 6,000-year providential history in its architecture, therefore, we cannot ignore the 2,000 years of Christian history. The CheonJi SunHak Won has to become a historical, monumental, and global building. It should be an educational space in which anyone who enters will come out a Principled person. Moreover, as I traveled to various museums I thought that the CheonJi SunHak Won should be a place where people can see in a single glance how much True Parents have done for world peace; in other words, a place that is unprecedented and unique in the world. Our building should give hope. You don't know how painstakingly I have been thinking about making the building unique and modern, yet classical as well. (2015.05.28, Cheon Hwa Gung)

True Parents' museum

You are not individuals who exist in isolation. You must think about future generations. A big project will be launched in Cheon Pyeong. I plan to help you by building a museum of True Parents' life courses. It will be a historical museum that records True Parents' life courses, their achievements and the love they had for Heaven and humankind. When that is built, what will Christians think when they see it? How much regret everyone will feel when they enter. They will repent, saying "I lived in the same era as these people; how did I not know? I'm a child that didn't recognize my parents!" True Parents are the parents of humankind. There shouldn't be any children that cannot doesn't recognize them. Thus, you should all take part in this. The museum needs to be completely and perfectly completed during your lifetime. (2013.11.01, Cheon Jeong Gung)

The first thing I want to do is build True Parents' museum. The Savior Messiah, Returning Lord, and True Parents, for humankind has longed for 6,000 years, have carried out many providential initiatives on earth. Yet we have not been able to make the world aware. This is very regrettable. If we do not fulfill our responsibility, it is obvious that our descendants will have a difficult time. Therefore, during your lives, you must tell others that the Returning Lord, Messiah, the True Parents have come to earth.

True Parents' museum will be a history museum. It must be built as the greatest masterpiece like which there is no other. I will make it so that all people can clearly see True Parents' lives, their history, and how much True Parents loved humankind. (2013.03.22, Cheon Jeong Gung)

The True Parents' museum should not stop at depicting only their lives and achievements but should inspire a direction for the future. True Parents have carried out a diversity of providential tasks. I am designing a building people should not pass through absent-mindedly. Even if they have not lived at the same time as True Parents, they should have the natural instinct to emulate True Parents' lives and take part in proliferating their will. This is the concept I have for building the museum.

Therefore, members as well as non-members should come and think, "This was the purpose of my life: to meet True Parents. Not just meet, but I should inherit True Parents' will and resemble them. I should also love humankind and the world." There is no other way to change the hearts of everyone in the world. People will not be able to restrain themselves from repenting. "I have longed for the day that both Heaven and fallen humankind are liberated. I have hoped for heaven on earth and a world of happiness. True Parents, who have opened that path, have come and this was what their providential history was like. Yet how come I am only coming here now, after True Father has ascended to the spirit world?" That person will determine to uphold True Mother's will for the rest of his life.

Thus, the CheonJi SunHak Won needs to have a stage. I will make it into a cultural center where people can watch movies and see musical theater.

On the second floor, there will be murals of some of the providential work True Parents have done for the world such as the Washington Monument Rally and the World Rally for Korean Freedom. Just like Michelangelo's painting of the Creation of Adam on the ceiling of the Sistine Chapel in Rome, the museum will have vivid historical scenes painted on both walls. Then naturally, the main entrances will be on the southwest side.

The third floor space will display True Parents' life courses in murals and videos. There will also be a balcony. On the third-floor balcony facing the square, I hope to spend quality time with our members while I am still alive. (2014.11.11, Cheon Jeong Gung)

The True Parents' museum will be ultramodern and unique in the world. While ultramodern, the second floor hall should be a place where you naturally bow your head and your mind becomes calm. There, your heart should well up with the desire to offer gratitude to True Parents, and to offer a deep bow and prayer. It must be built so that people feel gratitude and peace. Father's life history has so many interesting aspects. They are recorded at the Sunhak Institute of History. We can restore all of the historic videos. Now we need to keep producing them in a series. I will have them made into educational materials for workshops. Then it can become a living and breathing museum. It will be a museum that also operates as a cultural center 365 days a year. (2014.11.11, Cheon Jeong Gung)

The CheonJi SunHak Won should convey and display, using modern technology, True Parents' lifelong achievements and teachings so that they can be understood at one glance and so that people's hearts can be moved. We need to create an environment in which whoever visits can decide for themselves as they exit, "Ah, I should take part in this!" Therefore, we should create it as a place of the greatest beauty, awe, and reverence.

The museum will help people understand the course of devotion True Parents took, starting from the lowest position shedding blood, sweat and tears for the sake of the people of the world. Visitors should be able to see in a glance how much indemnity and sacrifice True Parents have paid to save humankind. I want to make the museum a place where people sing praise to True Parents' authority, a place that they want to go to and want to live near. Thus, it will need the best cutting-edge technology.

I want to make a cultural center there. If we are to convey the course of life True Parents walked, we need more than paintings. We need to make movies and have performances. (2014.11.20, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Chapter 3: Training Center

Chung Pyung is the original homeland

Would you like to live in the original homeland with True Parents? We cannot find hope in the external world. Many people are dying at this moment all over the world due to starvation, natural disasters, religious conflicts and ideologically-based warfare.

You must shout to let people know. You must let the world know of True Parents' advent. You need to save the lives of those pitiable people who are dying forlornly. If they live and die without knowing True Parents, they will have difficulties even in the next world, and they will leave indemnity to their descendants. Hence, those who know need to invest everything they have.

If you look at the location of on a map and compare it to the human body, its position is similar to that of the womb. The womb is where the conception of new life takes place. is a place that can make fallen people, wild olive trees, into true olive trees. All the people of the world should rush to come here. Therefore, we need to save lives, and renew them through True Parents. We must let people know that providential history unfolds based on the True Parents. (2015.10.24, Training Center)

is the homeland of our faith, the original homeland. I must create a new culture. However, your cooperation is essential. Within ten years, I plan to make into a holy ground for all people around the world. I hope you can all participate in this great endeavor. Please keep fit and in good health and let us work on accomplishing these great tasks. By 2020, I will create an eternal holy ground in where all people from around the world can experience True Parents' love. (2015.12.12, International Peace Education Center, Las Vegas)

Dae Mo Nim was truly a great mother. She embraced fallen humanity and was in a position to give them the grace and favor to stand in front of True Parents. Based on this, actual spiritual and physical words could begin, centered on. This was possible because she was completely one with True Parents. You need this place to raise the standard of your hearts and that of your life of faith. Now, centered on the Training Center, you can experience amazing growth and development by yourself, depending on how grateful you are and how loyal you are in front of Heaven. This is a place where you can actually experience God working with you. (2016.05.07, Training Center)

Dae Mo Nim played the role of a door that enabled your liberated ancestors and other good spirits to go in front of True Parents. This is also why you must learn about Dae Mo Nim's life. You must study it. She lived her entire life with a public mind. Since I was born as God's daughter based on a revelation from Heaven, Dae Mo Nim was in the position of a nanny; she never wavered from her position. That is why God remembers her. She did what no one else could achieve for True Parents. Hence, you who are on earth, must fulfill your responsibility. Together, we must conclude everything well. We must put everything in order. You and I must achieve this great dream. (2016.05.07, Training Center)

Training period to mature our heart and spirituality

The 2,000-year Christian history was the providence of searching for God's only begotten daughter. The only begotten daughter of God needed to be born as God's daughter, separate from the satanic world. I was born based on this standard.

Dae Mo Nim lived her whole life like a nanny caring after God's only begotten daughter. Heavenly Parent knows this. Dae Mo Nim began the providence for blessed children as they could not understand the providential history on earth, even after it was revealed from the spiritual world. Dae Mo Nim fulfilled her responsibility to attend Father as the Returning Messiah and the king of kings and is now even busier

in the spiritual world. Now that is growing on the basis of having become an established order, individuals can experience Dae Mo Nim's works by themselves as long as they offer devotions with Parents here.

No one can carry out Mother's works. No one but I can do so. If you go forward, one in heart, one in body, one in harmony and one in thought with me, you can be victorious. You are blessed people. There are seven billion people in the world, and you can be thankful that from among them, you were able to meet me. Blessed families can be born through me. You must live each day for the future with a heart of gratitude. (2015.12.06, Cheon Jeong Gung)

True Parents have fulfilled their responsibilities because they were able to forge all the paths on which humankind can move forward. You are blessed people. Be grateful in front of Heaven. When you were not yet aware, unspeakable pain arose in providential history. However, thanks to True Parents' hard work, the door has opened for the world. You need to understand that the place where one can experience the grace and blessings of both the spirit world and the substantial world is. When your heart is sad and you miss True Parents, you must come here often. If you do so, the level of your heart and spirituality will develop. For instance, if a student pays close attention to his or her teachers in elementary school, middle school and high school, and even in college, and grows up normally, he or she will eventually be somebody great, with all types of knowledge. This place can help shape you into that type of person by supplying you with the essential spiritual and physical nutrients. A foundation was laid and grounds were prepared to enable this to happen. This is possible through Dae Mo Nim's providential works, centered on True Parents. (2016.05.08, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Not anyone can carry out the works. It is typical of fallen man to often change. You came upon the Word, received the Blessing and became blessed families; yet, your daily life hasn't always been hopeful and you have been easily influenced by your environment as you still live in a fallen world. Dae Mo Nim, therefore, has been spiritually and physically healing such people, guiding them to possess a mature character, attain individual perfection and establish ideal families. That is why she is a "great mother" (大母). She has given her full material and moral support to guide fallen people to True Parents. This is different from Jesus' time. In other words, True Parents have emerged victorious and that is why they can open a new page in history and a new era.

Regardless of where you are, pay frequent visits to to check the state of your spirituality and health so that you can grow even more. The Training Center is a place that helps you attain a mature spirit self. It is a place where you can liberate your ancestors and one that helps you follow the Way of God's Will in a healthy state. (2016.06.06, East Garden)

The spirit world, which had been dark until now, is brightening up thanks to the liberation of your ancestors, which is possible through the great works of and Dae Mo Nim. You must liberate all of your ancestors. You must also guide and educate those to whom you witness to liberate their ancestors. Only when this is done will the dark spirit world become brighter. When you advance in unity with True Parents, the entire spirit world will be with you. This is what our Heavenly Parent and True Parents are hoping for. It is also your present responsibility. (2013.08.31, Cheon Jeong Gung)

As we work toward opening the Cheon II Guk era, you must stand in a position of having fulfilled your respective responsibilities. You must become one with True Parents through spirit and truth and through the three holy Cheon II Guk Scriptures. You should be able to cultivate yourself according to the standard of absolute faith, absolute love and absolute obedience. I am saying you should offer conditions. Just as Dae Mo Nim did, you should offer conditions and thus advance yourselves. Therefore, if you live in accordance with the way True Parents lived, you will automatically come to attend True Parents. Wherever True Parents go, you will also be with them. You will not need anyone's help. From this perspective, you have the Training Center to guide you, since you still have no experience and have much to learn. From now on, your families must resolve their own situations through the programs at the Training Center (2015.02.21, Cheon Jeong Gung)

ChinHwaGwan B Educational Center and ChinHwa Park

Today, December 30, 2014, as we say farewell for a last time to the eventful year of the horse and usher in a future filled with hope through the new year of the sheep (Eulmi), I would like to express my gratitude to You for enabling us to dedicate the sacred ChinHwaGwan B building to You.

Beloved Heavenly Parent and the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind, how hard you have worked! You have worked so hard to find your true children. Today is a day through which your sons and daughters, who have gathered here, make the determination to fulfill their responsibility and calling as blessed families and to do their best to bring back not only this nation but also all humanity back into our Heavenly Parent's bosom through the grace True Parents have achieved on earth. Our Heavenly Parent, please enable the many people that come here to realize the truth about the providence and, in accordance with the direction of their original minds, to align themselves with True Parents' teachings and thereby

become proud people that spread True Parents' true love movement to the society, nation and world.

Father, please embrace all those people that come here and guide them to open their hearts and move in the direction of advancing the day when the free, peaceful and unified world, one world under God, is realized—a world that You have pursued and hoped for, and one that humanity has yearned for until now. (2015.02.18, Training Center ChinHwaGwan B)

October is a month of blessing, a month of liberty, and a sacred month of hope for the Unification movement. We, together with all your children who have devoted their utmost effort, offer our gratitude for Your allowing us this precious moment to dedicate in front of Heaven the Chinhwa Park of this holy ground. True Father prepared this holy ground for 40 years with blood, sweat and tears for the sake of the future generations. Please bless this beautiful park to be a place where the heart of every member and every person who sets foot here can become one with Heavenly Parent and True Parents and offer gratitude and praise to Heaven. Please remember all those gathered here today and raise them into capable leaders who become true filial and loyal sons and daughters of Heaven. Beloved Father, we long for You endlessly in this beautiful season. Please guide us to become filial and loyal sons and daughters who can fulfill the responsibility of offering this nation and the world to You as proud children by completing our portion of responsibility. (2015.10.24, Training Center, Chinhwa Park)

Chapter 4: The Future of HyoJeong CheonWon

A place where True Parents' love is experienced

is the original homeland. I plan to make this holy ground into one that people around the world would long for and want to live in. I will erect the CheonJi SunHak Won as a first step toward this endeavor. I want to develop this holy ground into an amazing place within ten years. Hence, you must invest everything to raise citizens of Cheon Il Guk. I am making double, triple preparations of things that you wouldn't even think of. It will become a premium tourist area that is unique in the world. In addition to CheonJi SunHak Won, the environment will also be beautifully designed. It will become a place where visitors will find joy and happiness in their hearts, along with spiritual and physical well-being. (2015.11.23, Training Center)

In Korea, there is a saying -- one picture is worth 1,000 words. Hence I plan to make HyoJeong CheonWon into a model of the kingdom of heaven on earth, the hope of our Heavenly Parent, True Parents and the blessed families.

Think about it. Don't you have the desire to live with True Parents while they are still on earth? Don't you want to sleep with True Parents, wake up, offer a bow to them, and then report how Heavenly Parent's environment is expanding through various activities? Thinking of you, who have worked so hard, I want to create a rest area in that can heal your bodies and minds. We are happy blessed families who have hope. Adam and Eve did not fulfill their responsibilities in the past, but I sincerely hope you will all become blessed families who fulfill your responsibilities in complete unity with True Parents. (2016.10.22, Training Center)

True Father said that a person needs the necessities of life in order to live. Therefore, eating is important. Between the late 1970s and early 1980s, while Father was tuna fishing for the maritime providence in Gloucester, Father thought of running a distribution industry, such as a grocery store chain, like the ones in Korea. He set up one person who was in charge of carrying this out, but that person could not fulfill his or her responsibility. I reflected on it a lot at the time. Aside from the Great Works, two big events are held twice a year in Korea. People around the world gather for those events. Eating, therefore, is essential. In addition, the weather around Foundation Day is cold. Being colder than Seoul, warm food is needed. Hence, I thought of ways I could improve this situation. I thought it would be good to have Heaven G. Burger and looked into it.

There is a lot of space that can be used in. It isn't as big as Father had envisioned, but I want to create an environment where people at the training can conveniently buy whatever they need. The future that I am envisioning for all of us is for to truly develop into a holy ground with an environment that doesn't lack in any aspect -- a place where you can find everything you need. That will be a small beginning.

I want to make this holy ground into a place all people of the world would like to visit, a place where they would like to live. It should be a place they so eagerly want to see that they will have to come a few times a year. One by one, I will accomplish the things Father envisioned for this place. Therefore, I plan to make it into a site where not only members but also all people around the world can feel and experience Parents' love. (2015.10.30, Cheon Jeong Gung)

If you compare the location of on a map to a human body, its position is similar to that of the womb. That is why many new lives are born here. It is also the place where these lives grow up. Isn't your spirituality growing through the diverse experiences offered here, such as the removal of evil spirits, the liberation of

ancestors, and so forth? Heaven G. Burger is for you. I am not aiming at making a lot of money from it by making it a huge success; yet, since we have begun, it is essential that we do well and succeed. With a heart that you are also participating in this endeavor, I would like to ask for your great support and any advice or wisdom if you have experience. Though our restaurant is well known under the name of Elbon, we must develop healthy food that is affordable and that saves people time.

Time is essential in fulfilling the tribal messiah responsibility. Hence, we cannot spend one to two hours eating. There are some people who say they need at least two hours to have a meal. Father, however, was different. He finished everything within five to ten minutes and set off again on his way. You need to resemble True Parents, don't you? You need to lead lives that resemble those of Parents. Only in so doing can you expand your circumstances and become owners. (2015.10.30, Cheon Jeong Gung)

HyoJeong Cultural Center, HyoJeong Cheonll SungHwa Won, and CheonBoWon

I am going to build the HyoJeong Cultural Center. Through it, I will guide all our members, all Unificationists around the world in the revolution of the culture of heart. In the future united world, the kingdom of heaven on earth, if you worship and give joy to Heavenly Parent, it will bring you happiness. If we create such an environment, there will be no fighting between husbands and wives or brothers and sisters. When you do well, you will want to share that with your brothers. True love that lives for the sake of others will naturally guide people to take action. The place where such people live is heaven.

When I have some time, I listen to famous songs. I have plans to develop the talented artists among our members. They must create works of art, songs and paintings that express what it is like to attend True Parents personally on earth, what it looked and felt like. We need a revolution in the arts that helps Cheon Il Guk citizens who never met True Parents to realistically experience and feel what it was like.

During the history of our movement, True Father created many organizations and done many things, but some of them did not last. This was because there was no one with a sense of mission to lead them. However, now things are different. If there are no qualified leaders, I will raise them through education. I want to be able to tell people, "This is what the kingdom of heaven on earth looks like." The greater your desire is to give joy and glory to Heaven with a daily lifestyle of gratitude, the happier you will be. Our culture will be revealed to the world.

While living a life of gratitude in front of Heaven, if you ever have a special feeling from a time or place and you have the talent, you should express what you feel through music, songwriting, composition, or through art. There are stories about a painter named Seol Chong from the Silla Dynasty. They say that his paintings of pine trees were so realistic that birds would fly toward them and hit the wall while trying to land on the branches. He was such a great artist that even the birds could not see any difference from a real tree. There will be many people with that kind of talent among our second- and third-generation members.

You need to grow internally and then reach the position from which you can lead the external world. We should ensure internal stability as we advance. Through that, there will be a culture of heart revolution. I have given you my instructions. How you blossom is now your responsibility. (2016.07.07, Cheon Jeong Gung)

I am going to make HyoJeong Cheonll Seonghwa Won. People spend ten months in the womb, and then 100 years living on the earth. After that they have to go to the kingdom of heaven in the spirit world. That is the way that God created the world. Up to this day, due to the mistakes of our first ancestors, we have been living in a false history. Through True Parents' victory over the 6,000 years of dark history, through the providence of restoration through indemnity, the foundation was established to liberate Heavenly Parent and to achieve His original dream, which He has cherished since the time of the Creation. When we think about the situation of the people of the world, we cannot stop and rest for even a moment. Not even for a second.

You have been chosen to receive the marriage Blessing from True Parents during your life on earth. What kind of results should you carry with you as blessed families, when you go to the next world, the eternal world? In the future, Seonghwa culture will become the most sought-after dream for humankind.

As they lived on Earth, humankind was meant to make it a place of greater prosperity and well-being. But instead, people have brought the planet to a point of crisis. If we think of the Earth as a physical body, it is covered with wounds in many places. In the future, through Seonghwa culture, I will preserve the Earth's beauty and record how well each person fulfilled his or her responsibility. In short, the genealogy of each person will be recorded. We will make a special center and a garden where those records will be kept.

After it is completed, all the members of the Unification movement around the world will dream of visiting the center, saying, "There is one more place I need to be sure to go." It will serve as the

foundation for an astounding blessing for all humankind. (2017.02.10, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Without a doubt, you are in a position that will be recorded in history. You all are soldiers of this new age, the age of Cheon Il Guk. That is why I instructed the International Headquarters to create the genealogy of all blessed families worldwide. Standing at the center of the providence, you must achieve Heavenly Parent and True Parents' hope and dream of one human family under God. Hence, your results and achievements in doing so will be recorded as is and passed down in that form. Please invest your utmost effort and devotion so that you are praised for eternity by Heavenly Parent and are a source of great pride to True Parents. (2016.10.06, Resort)

I will erect the Cheon Il Guk Genealogy Center within Heaven and Earth Training Center. I sincerely hope you will become proud people whose works are recorded there. I want to create a place your descendants can visit and say, "I am proud of my ancestor so-and-so. I am truly thankful, grateful and honored," a place where your records are preserved and remain for eternity both on earth and in heaven. (2017.03.29, Training Center)

SunHak Institute of History

Thank you for allowing us to dedicate the SunHak Institute of History today. I sincerely pray that you may guide all institutes moving into this building, and the people working here, to become one in heart and mind and to take the lead in loving and proudly testifying to True Parents as Your sons and daughters, and as proud pioneers of True Parents' providence. Please take care of all those engaged in the Sunhak Institute of History. We offer this edifice, which will play an important role within providential history, and pray that the videos and materials conveying True Parents' teachings produced here can provide guidance for Cheon Il Guk citizens and our future descendants. Please be deeply proud of this distinguished hall and bestow Your blessings upon it. (2016.08.20, SunHak Institute of History)

Part 7: The Responsibility of Blessed Families for the Secure Settlement of Cheon Il Guk

Chapter 1: Cheon Il Guk and Foundation Day

Foundation Day is the day God's dream is realized

Foundation day is the day when God's dream is realized. While thinking about that day, I wondered, "Why did True Father emphasize the 13th day so much?" I prayed to Heaven many times about it. Why the 13th? Much of the Bible is written in metaphors and symbols. God did not take six days to create the universe. It took God 12 days to create the universe. The 13th day was decided as the day when God's dream was realized. That is why True Father chose the 13th day to be Foundation Day. Father conducted the Coronation of God's Kingship and the Cheon Jeong Gung Palace Entrance Ceremony leading up to Foundation Day. It took Father 12 years of preparation for Foundation Day. (2013.01.07, Cheon Jeong Gung)

In the Bible, it says that God began creating the universe and rested on the seventh day after creating Adam and Eve. It is said that when the night turned to day that was the first day. This refers to a period rather than a time. This means that, "It took God a period of 12 days and not six days to create the universe. He rested on the following day, the 13th day." In the same way that God created the universe, I gave birth to over 13 children. The number 13 is important. It is a number that no one in history has been able to master. (2016.08.01, Training Center)

There are many parables and symbols in the Bible. For example, the periods of time in the creation story were not actually one day long. The Bible says that since God is omnipotent He initiated the creation with His word, saying "Let there be light. Let there be the moon. Let there be rocks." But actually, the creation did not come about solely as a result of God's Word, but through His investment of all His spirit and energy. This means God invested everything He had in the creation. It was not one literal day for each stage of the creation. We should consider the "days" as periods of time required for each stage. God started with microorganisms and moved on to larger animals, investing all of His spirit and energy in each stage.

All of you have received the Blessing and have walked the path of a mother, so I believe you understand the ten month process involved in the birth of a baby. What happens when a baby is born? Does the baby decide to end the life that he knows and be born, thinking, "I can't stand it anymore. I want to die. The sky looks yellow." It is not easy for a baby to be born. Likewise, if we think about the process of pain and struggle that was involved in every part of God's creation of the world, His dream about the 13th day was a huge dream. What I am saying is that the creation was not 6 days but 12 days. The 13th day was the day when God's dream would be completed. God's desire was the completion of the four-position foundation, becoming the Parent of humankind.

Father proclaimed that Foundation Day, on the 13th day of the first month is the most important day, and he completed many providential works in order to prepare for Foundation Day. It was a 12-year period of preparation from the Enthronement Ceremony for God's Kingship to Foundation Day. This is correct from a numerical viewpoint. It was not a date that was chosen easily or by chance. (2013.01.14, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Our attitude as we reach Foundation Day

Beloved members! How are your preparations for Foundation Day going? We could call this the era of the re-creation of heaven and earth. Do you all have unity between mind and body? We are sinners in the eyes of Heaven. In light of the grace we have received from Heaven, we have not been able to fulfill our responsibility. Is there anyone who can stand up and proudly say he or she has completed everything? Now, for the first time in history, we are ushering in Foundation Day, a day of blessing that has never been seen before and will never be seen again. However, what kind of attitude do you have regarding this special time? Do you intend to receive this blessing without having done anything for it, or will you receive it based on your qualification as a son or daughter? Is there anyone among you who can place his hand over your heart and listen to what your innermost conscience tells you? Once again, we need to think about True Father, who has departed this earth before us, and we need to repent. We need to forgive one another.

We need to give greater honor to our Heavenly Parent, who has been suffering behind the scenes throughout the providence of restoration. We are unworthy to stand before True Parents, who have given everything unsparingly, and who desire that each of us become a proud citizen of Cheon Il Guk. We are woefully unprepared. What do you have to do? You need to place yourselves in the lowest position and receive the coming Foundation Day with a repentant heart, while asking Heaven to take pity on you.

On that note, I would like to say this: Those who are involved in these unnecessary lawsuits in Korea and overseas should repent. I wish to tell them to drop everything and start fresh through Foundation Day.

The blessed families in all parts of the world who are making preparations to welcome Foundation Day, should ensure in this period of time that they have nothing to be ashamed of before Heaven. I have opened all the doors through Foundation Day. I have opened the doors wide for anyone who resolves to be filial, loyal and faithful, and to put his or her beliefs into action. We must practice absolute faith, absolute love and absolute obedience until our last moment on earth, centered on True Parents.

If we make such a resolution and carry it out, we will not need to pay indemnity in the future. We need to prepare for the era of Cheon Il Guk that is free from indemnity. That will come when we fulfill our responsibility. No one else can do it for us. It is up to us to fulfill it. That is why, as I have said, it is important for us to fulfill our responsibilities now. Then, when the ideal world comes, we will not have to deal with finishing up our unfinished tasks. Thank you. I hope and pray that your devotions will bring glory to Heaven and joy to earth and that in the eternal era of Cheon Il Guk you will all become beloved and acknowledged citizens of Cheon Il Guk.

Let us once again resolve to do our best to accelerate the work of guiding all seven billion people of the world to become citizens of Cheon Il Guk under our Heavenly Parent. Only if you have achieved this will you be free when you pass on into the next world, and will you live in a world that is free from accusation. If you are unable to fulfill your responsibility on earth, accusation will follow you to the eternal world. In that event, you will have trouble breathing in the spirit world, where breathing takes place through your heart of love. It does not matter if you are no longer young. You need to fulfill your responsibility while you still have your physical body on the earth, so that you can stand free before True Parents in the eternal world and be authentically proud of yourself. (2013.01.20, Cheongshim Peace World Center)

In preparation for Foundation Day all Unification Church members should cleanse themselves again. I will give out holy wine to the continental leaders for all the members; those who will participate in person and those who will not be able to make it because of personal circumstances. This is very special. That is why you must come here after having cleansed your mind and body. (2012.10.25, BonHyang Won)

Without knowing in detail what kind of work the Messiah will do when he manifests on earth, for 2,000 years Christianity has been teaching how the Messiah must come, and that if you believe unconditionally you will go to heaven. Now our time has come. True Father has carried out the work of indemnity and has done everything that could be done. Now God can accomplish what He had wanted to accomplish in the Garden of Eden through Adam and Eve's family. It is that kind of time. The establishment of the True Parents is the same as Adam and Eve having been blessed in marriage by God, and above that, God's nation must be established. We must participate and offer devotion to build that nation. God set that goal. True Father clearly said that according to how we act today, that kind of result will come in the year 2013. We must work hard to move it forward. According to your investment, your efforts and devotion, the

laborious course of True Parents can be lightened. (2005.10.03 Fukuoka, Japan)

You are people of hope. You should listen to the Cheon Il Guk national anthem every morning and evening as you go to and from work, savoring every word. If you practice the lyrics, you will become free. That is how the world of freedom, peace, unity and happiness can be built. We need to establish this tradition. I hope that you will each do your best as blessed family members to fulfill your responsibility. We are talking not only about the restoration of Korea but of the restoration of the world.

From this year, I will make it so that the celebrations of God's Day, True Parents' Day, the Day of All Things, and Children's Day will take root in each of the nations. Since all the church celebrations are held at one place, only the leaders are able to attend, and the members do not understand the significance of those days. In each nation, regardless of how many churches the nation has, they should prepare for the celebrations of God's Day, Parents' Day, Day of All Things and Children's Day. While preparing, all the members should unite with the church president's leadership and offer many conditions to ready themselves for the celebrations. You cannot go to heaven if you live your lives halfheartedly.

We have studied True Father's teachings, explaining how holy days, such as this God's Day, came to be established, and it is only too true that without shedding tears of blood in the background, we cannot pay indemnity to move forward. Because the world is wrong, because it is fallen, we need to rise above it, and to do so we need to pay indemnity. This, however, is very difficult to do. We need to make Satan throw up his hands and admit defeat. Those days were established after winning victory after victory in each stage. Members need to comprehend this. From the leaders in the highest positions to the newest members, you all need to be aware that True Parents have passed through a course of blood and tears to establish those days for you. If you realized this, every time you celebrated one of those days you would become all the more determined in your heart to be loyal and devoted to Heaven. A nation with such members will then grow and develop. I want to spread this practice worldwide so that I can bring every one of you in front of Heaven.

The next celebration we will hold on a grand scale is Foundation Day. This Foundation Day will be our greatest event, because it is the day on which we begin anew under the Heavenly Parent. On the day marking Father's ascension, not only members of the Unification Church but, when they learn about him, all the world's seven billion people will wish to visit BonHyang Won, where he was laid to rest. Pilgrimages to the holy grounds will also become a major event. In the early days of the church, Father said that there would be an endless line of people visiting Korea. What will motivate them to come? We need to prepare so that they will come. Once we do this, there will be endless glory in heaven and eternal thanksgiving, acclamation and praise on earth! (2013.02.10, Cheon Jeong Gung)

The proclamation of Cheon Il Guk

Our revered Heavenly Parent, the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind, the king of peace and king of kings, Your royal benevolence is without limit. I hereby declare to the Heavenly Parent that I have designated this nation to be called Cheon Il Guk, and offer to Heaven the rose and lily as the national flowers, the crane as the national bird, together with the Cheon Il Guk flag and the Cheon Il Guk national anthem. Today, on this, the 13th day of the first month of 2013, I proclaim the founding year of Cheon Il Guk. (2013.02.22, Cheongshim Peace World Center)

Heavenly Parent, Heavenly Parent. May glory be with Heaven and may praise and exaltation overflow to all people on earth. True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind, we are so grateful. You have worked so hard. We know that today we are creatures who are unworthy to stand under the wing of this great blessing and grace. Yet Heaven has broadly and magnanimously embraced us again. Father, how can we be the only ones to receive this grace and this deeply moving experience? To You our Heavenly Parent, we pledge and resolve once again to move as one force toward the completion of Cheon Il Guk until the end of our days. Heavenly Parent, please embrace us. We have the fervent desire to stand before You as children who can receive Your love and be proud. Our dear God, our dear God! On this occasion I beseech You, our Heavenly Parent; please protect us to the very end and may Your Will be accomplished well throughout the entire world. (2013.02.22, Cheongshim Peace World Center)

On Foundation Day a few days ago, you saw a new heaven and a new earth. You are standing at the center of this great change. You have received this unimaginable grace and blessing. Who brought that about? Who brought you here? It was through True Parents' grace. That is why I told you that you should live for at least three weeks with gratitude in your hearts, gratitude from your bone marrow. For the rest of your lives, until your days on earth are over and you have passed on into the next world, you should have ardent gratitude in your hearts, thinking to yourselves that you are thankful for all that you have been given in spite of the fact that you are unworthy in many ways.

This period is one in which it is as if we are creating the universe under our Heavenly Parent. With our grand goal of the establishment of Cheon Il Guk, we are now creating the universe. What kind of beings do you wish to become? Do you wish to become the sun or the moon? Based on your resolve and actions,

the creation of the universe is substantially taking place through your own bodies, something that you could not possibly imagine or believe. When you consider this, you should realize that you are not in a position in which you can just sit still and only think about it. You too should be greatly excited and moved in your hearts to such an extent that you don't know what to do with yourselves and your bodies move of their own accord. In other words, you should translate your feelings into action, begrudging even the hours you sleep. You should do your best to share this excitement, gratitude and blessing with others.

This is truly the first and the last opportunity in your lives. You are at the center of this amazing blessing of creating the universe with our Heavenly Parent. What beings will you become? You are in a position where you can be praised by your future descendants for generations and generations to come. Heaven has given you this special opportunity. (2013.02.28, Cheon Jeong Gung)

In the Old Testament Age, we called God, "Jehovah" and in the New Testament Age, we called him "God the Father." From now on, we must change the way we call God. When you pray, please address God as "Heavenly Parent." The name "Heavenly Parent" is smooth in English and it is meaningful in Korean, too. The first words you say when you pray should be "Heavenly Parent" and then beloved "True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind." (2013.01.07, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Foundation Day is the start of Cheon Il Guk. Since Korea is our Heavenly Parent's homeland, all nations and peoples must come to Korea and enthusiastically cooperate in order to make Korea into God's substantial homeland.

Heaven has prepared for Foundation Day for a long time. As we know, when central figures did not fulfill their responsibilities, God did not work through them again. We must help the second-generation members and ensure that we are all victorious. We must cooperate through all possible means. The first Israel and second Israel must cooperate with Korea, the third Israel, and ensure that it is restored at all costs.

True Father should not be seen only as the Messiah but in the context of the victorious True Parents. All people and organizations must testify about True Parents. This is a precious blessing and a shortcut in accomplishing the ideal of a true family. I have begun a new page in history through Cheon Seong Gyeong, Pyeong Hwa Gyeong and Chambumo Gyeong. It is not enough to just tell the story generally. You must clearly testify about True Parents. Though you have attended True Parents, you have not truly known them and this has caused serious problems.

Vision 2020 is our goal to find and establish True Parents' royal authority in Korea. Providential first- and second-generation members must march together to find our Heavenly Parent's homeland. The three providential nations, Korea, the United States and Japan, must change by investing their maximum effort and by living up to their faith at the risk of their lives at this point. (2013.07.05, Hawaii)

Chapter 2: The Settlement of Cheon Il Guk and the Life of the Owners of Cheon Il Guk

Tasks to fulfill for the secure settlement of Cheon Il Guk

You need to be proud of True Parents. Now is the time when the people who are connected to us should actually come to church. Those people need to receive education. You need to help them know that church is a place worthy of appreciation where their families can be saved. It does not matter how much worldly fame someone has; that is temporary. However, within True Parents' ideology, whatever results one had and whatever responsibilities one fulfilled, those are eternal. Those who have this kind of qualification can become true owners, become pioneers. That is the path to becoming filial children and loyal subjects of our Heavenly Parent.

We must focus all our attention on that. The church needs to grow in order to restore the nation. The growth of the church means that we need more families that are blessed. When we have them, ours can become a good nation, God's homeland. It should become a nation where Satan cannot exist, and cannot enter through the cracks. The politicians cannot solve everything, not even the North-South problems that we are facing. They have everything. Why can't they use those resources? You must find ways to teach others about True Parents 24 hours a day, whether you are awake or asleep. Only on that path can you, your family, your nation and the world live. (2015.09.17, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Spring is the season of hope. Our dreams can be grand. Depending on how you dream, your dreams can develop infinitely. We must fulfill our responsibilities and achieve the first stage of the goal we set by 2020, and then we must continue to move toward global restoration.

What kind of seeds will you scatter around you, in your nations, and in the world? Those seeds will grow throughout the summer and when harvested in the autumn they must produce a beautiful harvest. You have the responsibility to help them grow well. You must all have the same heart. You must do this with a mother's heart.

You cannot solve all the problems that are occurring throughout the world if you do not attend True Parents at the center. You must enlighten people about this. You must teach them. You must be serious about education.

Like roosters, you must tell people that it is time. Roosters tell us when it is time. The rooster's comb is also a symbol of courage and wealth. However, to be successful, you must make effort. Through your efforts, you must be able to fly. You must work so hard that twenty-fours a day is not enough.

We are happy people. Rather than my speaking a lot, while I am here on earth, I would like to fill my heart with memories of all of you. The urgent task is national restoration! Especially this nation, the Republic of Korea, must unite and must emerge as God's homeland. This is a pressing matter. Let us unite and become proud, brave generals of Cheon Il Guk, who will assuredly realize that goal! (2017.02.10, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Living in the Cheon Il Guk era, we have concluded a historical providential period and have made a new start. Yet, can you confidently say that you are adequately determined or resolved to repay Heaven? Neither time nor the entire providence will wait for us, and we cannot retreat. The only thing we can do is advance. Everything now depends on how greatly we expand the environment from the position we now are in. You must bear in mind that an opportunity like this, where this nation can stand as God's homeland and the central country in the world does not come all the time.

Accomplishing Vision 2020 is our first step. I understand that all of you who have come here are doing your best on the front line. It is true that my heart becomes increasingly serious with each passing day as we still have many responsibilities to achieve.

Can you guarantee that you will remain in good health for over 100 years? Your lives at this very moment are poised to become the life elements and the treasure of the spiritual world, throughout the eternal future, and to give you special qualifications and authority in front of heaven and earth for having lived in the same age as True Parents. You are in a position where each one of you can become beautiful gems.

It is much easier to talk about taking a central responsibility than to actually succeed in that responsibility. Let us say you are in charge of a small church or a regional church headquarters. Can you stick to your responsibilities? If we think about True Parents and God's Will, we will absolutely want to do our best. You must lead a life in which you invest your maximum effort with a live-or-die determination every single day. You must promise that by 2020 you will make Korea into God's homeland, which stands firm in the world centered on True Parents. (2013.07.20, Cheon Jeong Gung)

All blessed families in the world must fulfill their responsibility by 2020 without fail, in order to substantially realize the long-awaited dream of the Heavenly Parent and the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind. When Cheon Il Guk is firmly established on this earth and this entire planet is filled with citizens of Cheon Il Guk through your efforts, the dream of humanity as one family centered on the Heavenly Parent, which is God's hope as well as ours, will be realized. You need to bear in mind that you are now at a crucial point in time. During this period, you should substantially work together with True Mother, with your mind and body united as one. Each of you needs to carry out your given responsibility, the responsibility of tribal messiahs, to create the kingdom of heaven on earth, the world over which Heaven will have 100 percent dominion. (2016.02.20, Cheongshim Peace World Center)

To be strong, a nation needs many citizens. At this time when a new era, Cheon Il Guk, has begun, you blessed families need to fulfill your responsibilities that you pledged in front of Heaven. The more citizens Cheon Il Guk has, the closer we are to realizing Heavenly Parent's dream and True Parents' dream. That dream is heaven on earth. If you are to live in heaven on earth, what do you imagine it will look like? Do you eat to live or live to eat? Today's world currently lives to eat. There are many different types of people, but they cannot think of the whole because they think and act according to their own selfish desires.

We need to become one. Mind-body unity is important and you and your neighbors need to unite. You need to live with one mind and one will. If you expand that kind of environment, it will become heaven where God can reside.

When you are filial toward Heavenly Parent and True Parents, not because anyone pressured you, but as an expression of your original mind, original nature, and when you first think of Heavenly Parent and True Parents every time you have something, such as food, in front of you, Heaven will remember this. In a place where only such people live, there cannot be any fighting; there is complete freedom. Even your body will naturally show how happy and free your spirit has become. How wonderful it would be if that world were to come! We should build that kind of world.

After your parents have passed away, no matter how much you struggle to express filial piety, who will

acknowledge it? You must not forget how precious, how much a source of pride this moment is.

Thus, we must change. Your habits, your lifestyle must all change and turn around by 180 degrees. I like the song by Jo Hang-jo that says, "Flowers of joy blossomed after I threw away my greed." All these divisions occur because of self-centered desires. All these divisions between nations, religions and races occur because of greed. The planet Earth and all creation are not your possessions. They are God's, Heavenly Parent's possession. We, as the borrowers of the Earth, should pay the price and compensate Heaven. Therefore, we need to change our daily habits now. When we can do this, we will be able to witness to others easily. Has Heaven been idle? God has been awaiting earnestly and longingly for this day to come. Has He been idle? You are all leaders, so you should all make sure you are good examples to yourselves, in your families and to your brothers and sisters at the church. (2016.07.07, Cheon Jeong Gung)

What I always say is that we need to unite. The first, second and third generations all need to become one, centering on the vertical standard.

During our time on earth, we each must fulfill our given responsibility. We all need to carry out the responsibility we have to the Heavenly Parent as His true children. Such is the position you are in. For you first generation members, the time remaining to you is shorter than the time you have lived. Your dream is to go into the presence of the Heavenly Parent, isn't it? What is the Heavenly Parent's wish? It is the kingdom of heaven on earth, and humanity living as one great family. Along the path headed toward that goal, there must be no obstacles.

I have said that you stand in a blessed position, for you are eligible to become noble families. Your families cannot become noble families at anytime, anywhere. In this age, the age of Cheon Il Guk, a noble family is one whose first, second and third generations have continued to fulfill their duties of filial piety and loyalty to the Heavenly Parent and True Parents, generation after generation, as citizens of Cheon Il Guk. I am sure there are many among you who should reflect upon this with your hand on your heart and feel remorseful. I am the True Parent of the 7.3 billion human beings on earth, and only the people who fulfill their responsibility are the true children of True Parents. There are no side paths or shortcuts along the way. Doesn't it say so in the Bible? The children I gather will be the wheat, not the chaff.

It is true that General MacArthur performed a wonderful feat in the Battle of Incheon. However, before he could do so, he had to receive help from a special unit because he did not know about the geography of Korea or the situation at that time. Thanks to the members of that special unit, General MacArthur was able to land at Incheon. You should do your absolute best for the settlement of Cheon Il Guk with a spirit like a member of a special unit. (2016.08.11, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Today, we live our lives with a keen sense of the spirit world. When you reach the necessary standard to connect to the spirit world, it will work through you 100 percent. You need to live, breathe and work with such a sense of responsibility. Once you can do that, the spirit world will cooperate with you 100 percent. Our hope, as well as the hope of the spirit world is the kingdom of heaven on earth and in heaven, that is, Cheon Il Guk. Shouldn't we be greatly excited, joyous, and thankful to think that we can achieve this during our lifetime? If you truly sensed this in your everyday lives, how could you possibly sit still and do nothing? You could not help but work hard.

Our goal extends beyond Foundation Day, for we need to bring the marriage Blessing to all humanity. We need to make them all citizens of Cheon Il Guk. If you live your lives in such a way that your yesterday is no different from your today, you cannot receive the cooperation of the spirit world. You need to know what it actually feels like to make a resolution at the risk of your life and to dedicate your heart and soul to your mission. You need to practice such a way of life. You need to become people who report to Heaven every day, and who work together with Heaven. (2012.10.18, Garden)

Life as owners of Cheon Il Guk

I will give you the motto we should uphold until 2020. "Let us become true owners of Cheon Il Guk who practice true love in resemblance to our Creator, the Heavenly Parent!" In our daily life, we should not forget about our Heavenly Parent. During our earthly lives we should find a way to rescue the Earth, which was created by God, the Creator. Another mission we have is to witness to and educate people. Fallen people must go through restoration.

For the sake of the restoration of the nation and world, we should not forget this motto for a day, an hour or even a minute between now and 2020. We must reflect on it repeatedly, borrow Heaven's wisdom, mobilize all the methods and skills we can muster and resolve the problem. If we fail to resolve this problem, we also have no future. We are all part of the Unification movement. We are one family. With this objective in mind, we must strive to achieve it with one heart and one will wherever we are.

Let us become true devoted sons and daughters who can achieve higher results with every passing month

and year through which our Creator, the Heavenly Parent, can delight in and trust us. We must not become people who keep changing. I trust that you will act responsibly with a sense of ownership in all respects where responsibility is required.

As the motto I gave you states, let us become true owners of Cheon Il Guk who practice true love in resemblance to our Creator, the Heavenly Parent. This motto does not imply our becoming so later, but becoming so now. It means we must absolutely be victorious. We should not think of it as something we will do in the future, but a motto we should achieve now. Even though the first anniversary of Foundation Day is around the corner, please make a strong determination and advance with this heart. (2014.01.01, Cheon Jeong Gung)

True Parents have opened the age of Cheon Il Guk, an age where the second generation must carry out its responsibility to True Parents. That is why I have chosen as this year's motto, "Let us become true owners of Cheon Il Guk who practice true love in resemblance to our Creator, the Heavenly Parent!" To become the true owners, you first need to meet True Parents. It is through True Parents that you have been enabled to stand in the position of the owners. Thus, you have come to stand in the most precious and proud position in all of history. Now, you need to open the way for all seven billion human beings on earth to stand in the same position as you. That is your responsibility. It is to create one world, one culture, centered on the Heavenly Parent. You are in the position where you can save the seven billion people of the world.

True Parents have opened a new, indemnity-free era. And yet the whole of the world's population is still waiting for True Parents. Only when we fulfill our responsibility by restoring all seven billion people can we move on to the era that is free of indemnity. To accomplish this, each and every one of you has the important responsibility of saving the countries, the world, all peoples. If you want your future descendants to live in a world free from indemnity, you must accomplish this.

You have received great blessings in the new age of Cheon Il Guk. Now, you need to become proud filial children and loyal subjects who can unite with True Parents and establish new traditions. You are truly happy people, because you have True Parents. I have always said that the more happiness you share with others the bigger it grows. Only by sharing like this can we build the kingdom of heaven on earth. And after we have created the kingdom of heaven on earth, we will next go to the kingdom of heaven in heaven. You should not forget that you stand in the most important central position. (2014.01.14, Cheon Hwa Gung)

I told the leaders, "From now on, all blessed families in the Unification Church should put down strong and healthy roots with one heart and one will, centering on True Parents." I then gave an olive tree as an example. People who have been to Israel may know that the land there is not fertile. It is said that it takes an olive tree 15 years to put down its roots in the barren desert, not one or three years, but 15. How, then, can it survive in the meanwhile oppressed by the heat of the desert? There are many stories about olive trees in the Bible. When a cloud of grasshoppers pass through a place, all the trees there die. Olive trees, however, cause a chemical reaction that drives the grasshoppers away from their leaves. They also warn other trees nearby to be aware, so they can all survive. Such laws of nature are so profound and beautiful. There are trees that are over 2,000 years old. We should learn from them. The question is how we, the blessed families centered on True Parents, can put down our roots. (2015.03.07, Cheon Jeong Gung)

For the Heavenly Parent and True Parents to carry out their providence as the king of kings of Cheon Il Guk, they need to have subjects. There cannot be a king without subjects. We blessed families need to fulfill that responsibility. Until now, we thought of the marriage Blessing as only belonging to my family and me, and did not consider the future. That is a truth of which we should be ashamed. Now we cannot put it off any longer. The Incas built cities on high mountains, and they had to find ways to supply food and other necessities at that high elevation. Those cities were located more than 2,000 meters high. It may be possible now, but at that time it was impossible to draw water up to such a high place by human effort alone. That is why they had to depend on God. What we should observe in them is that even so, they adapted to such a life, and shared the water equally, starting with those at the top. There is a Korean proverb that says, "Only when clean water flows from the top can the water at the bottom also be clean." Leaders should newly reflect upon themselves from this perspective, and set an example by following the traditions of True Parents. You must steadfastly advance to the position where you can proclaim to the world that you have fulfilled your responsibility as blessed families who lived in the same age as True Parents. (2015.03.07, Cheon Jeong Gung)

You can now see the path we are walking most clearly. You need to know what a great blessing it is for you to live and carry out your responsibility here. Therefore, you should live each and every day with gratitude. You have more things to be grateful about.

I began the story of the Swiss soldiers. When the French revolution broke out in the eighteenth century, Louis XVI of France asked Switzerland to send soldiers to guard him because he could not trust his own people. At the time, Switzerland was a poor country because it was situated in the mountains. Most men

from mountainous regions are strong. Swiss soldiers thus came to guard the palace of the French king. They fulfilled their responsibility to the end and not one of them deserted their post. They became famous for doing so at that time. The money they earned while doing this helped Switzerland to become the wealthy and powerful nation it is today. The people guard the Vatican today are also Swiss Guards. This is a historical fact.

After 6,000 years, the history of Cheon Il Guk, which can make God's dreams come true, is now unfolding and developing in front of us, thanks to True Parents. You are the key people attending True Parents in this era of Cheon Il Guk. No matter in what environment you may be, you need to move forward with an indomitable spirit. (2016.06.01, Cheon Jeong Gung)

You have a responsibility as people who are connected to True Parents. What do you think will happen if you pass on to the next world without fulfilling your responsibility? This matter does not concern only you. You need to open the way for your descendants and ancestors. If you do not carry out your responsibility, you will end up blocking their way. That is why this is serious. If you work hard now and make effort, your descendants will receive much blessing and grace. What I mean is that you should not think only about what is in front of your eyes, but look to the far future. Since the path of True Parents lasts forever, your connection to them will not end after a short while. You people who have received the marriage Blessing of True Parents stand in the position of God's children who have nothing to do with Satan. Could there be anything that can make you feel more grateful than that? (2016.11.18, Cheon Jeong Gung)

You need to repent. Even though you have lived in the same age as True Parents and worked together with them, you should reflect much on the questions, "How much of my responsibility have I fulfilled for True Parents' status? Am I standing in the position of a filial child? Am I standing in the position of a loyal subject?" You should be weeping and saying, "Thank you so much for forgiving us and letting us live as citizens of Cheon Il Guk despite everything. Henceforth, we will carry out our responsibility as more mature children." Fulfilling your own responsibility must be your first priority. There is not one person who has the right to criticize others or decide whether they have done right or wrong. (2016.07.16, Cheon Jeong Gung)

As I handed out the Cheon Il Guk holy items, I prayed that they would have not even the smallest trace of the satanic world. You need to carry out your responsibility. No one can do it for you. This is also true for the second and third generations. You need to fulfill your responsibility centering on the purpose for which you were born. The question is how you should live as citizens of Cheon Il Guk.

I say this to you most earnestly. I will make it clear to the Heavenly Parent and all the people in the world as quickly as possible, while I am still on this earth. I will do it, I will say to them, "True Parents lived their entire lives for the 7.3 billion people of the world, and left behind many achievements for the coming generations and the future. You can see what they have achieved."

You must not fall behind. There is a world of difference between your fulfilling your responsibility while I am still on earth and your doing so after I have gone to the spirit world. That difference is greater than the difference between heaven and earth. I hope you will live your lives with an eagerness you can actually feel. That is how I want to remember you. This is the love of True Parents. From now on, we will see nothing but hope in our future and in everything that unfolds in front of us. (2016.04.23, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Chapter 3: Witnessing and Creating the Environment for Witnessing

Why we should witness

We need to spread the word to the ends of this earth. The Bible also says that all nations will be ruled by the Word and the rod of iron. This means we need to witness to others. God needs a nation He can dwell in. For a nation to be established citizens are needed. Hence, we must witness. You must fulfill your tribal messiah mission. You need to do this in the remaining years of your life. If you fail to do so, you will not be able to face True Father when you go to the spirit world. He will say to you, "I taught you to do that while I was on earth; moreover, Mother also earnestly asked you to do it. Why didn't you do it? You need to do this at all costs not only for yourselves but also for the sake of your descendants." (2013.02.10, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Without a grateful heart, you cannot advance into the presence of Heaven. All of you are far too unworthy. Still, you are lucky and should be grateful that True Parents are with you to place you in that position and lead you even though you are inadequate. There is no time now. You have to act differently. You should think twenty-four hours is not enough and work without sleep. You should lead your life while strenuously striving to think about how to save one more life. This is about people's lives. Someday, you and the people who lived in your time will all go to the spirit world. They will recognize you saying, "You are that pastor, elder or deacon from the Unification Church. How come you didn't

know me even though you lived next to me? Why didn't you talk to me or my relatives?" There are people who lived in goodness who were prepared. Heaven has nurtured many of these people. You have to find these people. Since you received a lot of grace, you have to offer devotion and find these people. You should present them before Heaven. The church does not exist only for the blessed families. You have to save the seven billion people of this world before you go. You have to love even those at the very bottom in order to become a true teacher and true owner. Isn't there a passage in the Bible that says those who humble themselves will rise? With a grateful heart you should think "I am so grateful to be able to live and breathe in this age. I am even more grateful to be able to shoulder this great mission." This is something you can truly be grateful for. If you can have that heart, all your desires will disappear. Do you understand? You have the Word that is more powerful than a missile. Is there anything more important than True Father's words, True Parents' words? I am telling you to live according to those words. (2013.04.15, Cheon Hwa Gung)

I blessed Japanese members, that they may become rich. Korea is not an exception. Please become rich, too. The way for you to become rich not only on earth but also in the eternal world is by saving many lives through the True Parents. Compared to our lives before, the time remaining ahead of us is short. No matter how long we live, we will not live for more than 100 years. Please bear in mind that only when we honor True Parents' will and practice it in our lives can we stand in a blessed position, in a position filled with love and in the position of central figures as leaders in the eternal world. However, that does not mean that because you are a first-generation member that you may divide all your responsibilities among the second-and third-generation members. You must also fulfill your own responsibilities. That is why we are hopeful and happy people. Your actions and the practice of your faith will decide the number of people that find salvation through you. When the people that gain life through you grow in number, True Parents, who embrace Asia and the world, will achieve everything.

No worldly laws will work in the new peaceful world, a world overflowing with peace, freedom, unification and happiness. It will be a world without need of lawyers, attorneys or judges. You should introduce True Parents to the seven billion people on earth and educate them so that they can all partake in this joyful world. This is the only way we can become proud blessed families and leaders of the Unification community in this era. (2013.10.27, Cheongshim Peace World Center)

We need to witness to as many people as possible and show True Father's glory and prestige to the world. What is truly important is the number of people we can call our members, not just the number of people that come to Sunday service. We need to continue giving Divine Principle lectures in our churches. People need to be reborn through the teachings. Where individuals, families, tribes, peoples and nations practice true love, that is where we will find Cheon Il Guk. That is the kingdom of heaven on earth. When this happens, each and every individual will find peace in his or her own heart.

I had a dream in the early days, right after Father and I were married. In the dream, I was holding a child's hand, carrying a package and walking along on a dangerous path along the edge of a cliff. I couldn't see what was in front of me, but I succeeded in following this path without falling over the edge of the cliff. At the end of the path, I reached a bright light. I believe that time is now. Let us all work hard so that on Foundation Day many people will come flocking here, like the tide coming in, whether they are eminent members of society or ordinary people. Let's make it a day on which large groups of people come flowing in like clouds. This is why we need many capable people. (2012.10.01, Cheon Jeong Gung)

It is most revolutionary that the terms, "True Parents," "the Blessing" and "blessed families" have emerged after 6,000 years. People still don't know how precious True Parents are. We are the only ones that understand this. We have the most precious thing right here with us. We should let people know this. Jesus did not leave behind very extensive teachings. Even though the area of Christian influence has not included the whole world throughout the 2,000 years of its history, the nations that are leading the world today grew within the Christian cultural sphere. Their hope was to welcome the returning Lord. They believed that once they met the Lord at his Second Advent, coming on the clouds, everything would immediately change. However, they were not aware that because human history had gone wrong from the start, restoration through indemnity had become necessary. Without going through indemnity, it is not possible to stand before Heaven. The laws regarding the satanic realm prevent it.

True Parents have achieved the realm of liberation and complete freedom. This is indeed a miracle. Our Heavenly Parent waited for True Parents for 6,000 years. The four major religions today are an expression of the hope of humankind, which has also been waiting. However, these four religions did not reveal the fundamental truth. We have a great truth -- not only to become True Parents' children, but to realize the nation and world that our Heavenly Parent and humanity have hoped for. Are you aware of how great a blessing, hope and miracle this is? Our blessed families around the world must rise and let others know that True Parents have come. An ignorant person can neither develop nor reach perfection. They must be educated. This responsibility falls on you. Please do not give up because your immediate reality is difficult. Through you a nation can be restored. Heaven will remember those who work to achieve this. (2014.05.24, Training Center)

You are all blessed families. You became blessed families because of True Parents. Now you do not share any blood relationship with the people in the satanic world. They may be your brothers and sisters but they are of a different lineage. If you are going to embrace all seven billion people of this world, you need to tell them what you know. You should show them what kind of person you are and tell them you became what you are because of True Parents, and encourage them to join you. This is what True Parents meant by starting a true love movement. If you can help a person to begin a new life, that in itself is a success. You are giving hope to them.

The True Parents of humankind are the king of kings. There should be people who can attend the king. The king of kings cannot be the king of just one nation, Korea. God endured hardships and troubles for 6,000 years to give this special bond and gift to us today. If you think and live the same way today as you did yesterday, you will not be able to fulfill your responsibility. You will end up hanging your head in shame before your descendants. When you go to the other world, how many people will you find who will say "It's good to see you. I am able to lead life here in heaven because of what you did for me during that time. Thank you." You have been studying God's Word for a long time and profess to know the Divine Principle. However, you have not practiced it. After you close the book, you go off and do your own personal things. You must be public-minded in your daily life. In other words, our Heavenly Parent and True Parents must always come first. (2014.12.18, Cheon Hwa Gung)

Heavenly Parent, God, is the parent of all human beings. True Parents are the ones who make it possible for us to come into God's presence. Without them, none of you is able to approach God. Due to True Parents, we can stand before Almighty God, the Creator, as His children. Particularly in the Orient, filial piety toward parents is taught. This means loving and respecting your parents. Parents love and take care of their children, and they offer devotions in the hopes that their children will surpass them. In many countries today, however, people are unaware of the philosophy of filial piety. We are trying to fulfill our responsibility so that we can become the filial children of God, the Absolute Being.

Receiving the marriage Blessing is not for your benefit alone. The desire of Heavenly Parent is to be able to embrace all of the 7.3 billion people of the world as His children. Those of you who received the Blessing earlier have to guide the rest of the world to participate in the Blessing. In plain language, the more happiness is shared the more it will spread. The more blessings you give to others, the more happiness you will receive in return. That is the desire of your original mind. You must follow the road to becoming a filial child and a loyal subject. (2016.05.08, Cheon Jeong Gung)

We need to make a new culture that will go beyond Christianity. True Parents have opened Cheon II Guk for you. That is why all of you must take action suitable to citizens of Cheon II Guk. You must surpass the Christians, who have been investing in attending God for the past 2,000 years, and building great cathedrals as symbols of their faith, by opening the door for the salvation of the your descendants.

When I visited the nations of Europe, I cried profoundly in my heart. What do you members of the Unification movement think about this age we are living in? Do you know how precious it is that people have been able to participate in the Blessing for the first time after a delay of 6,000 years? Please become people who can be proud, not ashamed, of European culture and Christian culture, and leave behind your history and culture. I have been worrying that perhaps you blessed families have been living for the sake of yourselves and your own families alone. What kind of position are you standing in? What is the center of your focus? You must think about the future.

Looking from this point of view, there are many, many things that we need to teach to the world. What do I need to say to you so that you will understand my heart? I feel I must tell you everything from beginning to end.

We need to leave something more permanent than what Christianity built for 2,000 years. Our descendants should be able to admire and love True Parents just by looking at even one building, saying, "Thank you True Parents. You came into this corrupted world and practiced true love, found and restored all of humanity as your own children and opened the doors to the path of eternal life. Why was I born in this later time? If I had lived together with the True Parents, I would have brought greater achievements to True Parents than my ancestors did..." All of you please awaken. From now on you need to be different. From now on do not be satisfied to be observers. All of you, please become responsible people, become the owners. (2015.05.23, East Garden)

Do you know the story of the white-naped cranes who go over the Himalaya Mountains? In places like Siberia or Mongolia, about six months after they have their chicks, the white-naped cranes fly over the Himalayas and go as far as India. In order to pass over the Himalayas like that, they go as far as Tibet and then they have to wait for the right air current to get over the mountains. If the air current ascends, they must go over within 30 minutes. It's truly an amazing thing. How can they know about that air current? When they go over the mountains, because of various kinds of air pressure and air currents, they cannot ascend in a straight line. They ascend while circling around. Isn't that amazing? At that time if they hesitate or stop what would happen? Your portion of responsibility is the indemnity you have to bear. If

you cannot fulfill that, your descendants will have to fulfill it. Could there ever be parents who want to bequeath that kind of thing? From now on we should not say that we are distressed or things are difficult. God and True Parents have prepared the spirit and the body, and in addition, the surrounding environment. In the future whether you will be able to go into the ideal world, the kingdom of heaven, depends on your carrying out your responsibility.

You must think about how this providential time can be shortened. You must go the way of filial children in your family, patriots in your nation, saints in the world, and divine sons and daughters in heaven and earth. (2002.08.18, Fukuoka, Japan)

Expand the environment for witnessing

Up until now, we could not create a significant environment for witnessing, for Heaven and for Father. I often speak about "Creating an environment." Reflecting on the past, we are lacking so much in front of Heavenly Parent and our descendants. This is surely true. Our earthly life that remains is shorter than that which we have lived. I think we should become the ones who can respond to heavenly grace and love, accomplishing in the rest of our life what we could not do in the past.

Father especially proclaimed that Korea is the fatherland of our Heavenly Parent. We should not leave his words unfulfilled. This nation should be the substantial Cheon Il Guk that we can offer to Heaven. What do we have to do for that sake? If this nation were governed by heavenly law which reaches beyond national law, it would be easier to restore the rest of the world. It is true that we have many restrictions on our activities in many countries. But in this era of Cheon Il Guk that Heaven has opened, when you bring the results which you have assembled after working with me for 10 years, 20 years or 39 years, Heavenly Parent will say to you "You are great. You did it!" when you return to our Heavenly Parent. That is the hope I have for you.

Think big like that in order that such a day will come in your earthly life. Do you understand? Then I hope you will be ready to do your best without listening to me any further. In this era, the words "life-or-death resolve, investing oneself completely" must become a tasty dish that you want to have every day. I have said you need to lead a life of gratitude, haven't I? When we think about what grace we have received from Heaven, we realize how much we have fallen short. When you deal with all things with a sincere gratitude, peace, freedom and happiness will come to you. Unification can take place. Hoping you will do your best, I will observe you with gratitude.

When we offer this nation to Heaven, I think we will be able to fulfill Father's wish. Father accomplished a great many things internally and externally and I want to fine-tune them and put them into order, and establish the heavenly tradition. I will make it perfect so that nobody would even want to change it later. All of you are happy people. You are happy people since I am here. Do you know that? (2013.03.20, Cheon Jeong Gung)

I am not sure if you recite the Family Pledge every day. What is part three of the Family Pledge? Don't you pledge that you will realize the realm of the royal family? You say this every day; yet, do you practice it, or not? You have received blessings that are difficult even to cope with; yet, the more you share them, the greater they become. If you think of your blessings as being just for you, that is where they will end. If you share them with the people around you, your environment will become broader.

You all need to grow. Growing can also be described as fulfilling your portion of responsibility. How wide and how deep your roots grow depends on whether you fulfill your tribal messiah responsibility or fail to fulfill it. That means you must witness.

You must expand the scope of your environment. The root of an individual or that of a family can shake with the wind. However, if the roots of a tribe that centers on you grow down together those roots will not budge even if a powerful tsunami were to pass over them. The remainder of your life should be dedicated to witnessing. You should become model people in thought and action and be able to change the mind-set of the people your age in your surroundings, in Japan, Asia and the world. (2015.03.18, Cheon Jeong Gung)

I have said that we should create a good environment. Once a good environment has been created, even if I say only one thing, people will be able to figure out its meaning from ten different angles. When God created Adam and Eve in the beginning, could they communicate with God or not? They could ask Him questions and receive answers. It can be the same now. If the blessed families can create such an environment, there is no reason you cannot successfully witness with even a little effort. Now you are living here on the earth. What kind of title will you receive when you arrive in heaven after investing your life for God's Will on the earth? You will be called a loyal subject or a filial child. (2013.02.10, Cheon Jeong Gung)

You, the second generation members, stand at the center of the Unification community. Hence, you must

know your roots and you must also create an environment. Creating an environment, simply put, means witnessing. You have heard that the spiritual world is a place where you breathe love, haven't you? If you go to the spiritual world without fulfilling your responsibility on earth, then the environment you can freely enjoy in the eternal world will be small. Wouldn't you want to live comfortably in a massively large house if you could?

Everyone, without exception, must witness. This is the only way you can avoid accusation. No matter what you take with you to the spiritual world from this world, whether it be honor or something else, it will all be useless if you receive accusations. Even if you lived without wavering in accordance to God's Will, you cannot be free in the spiritual world if you left elements of accusation on earth. Hence, you need stimulation. We must think of humanity. Our environment is still narrow. You must truly experience why we must invest our everything at the risk of our lives.

Then, what should you do? I heard of a person who cannot sleep at all without witnessing. Are you like that person? There are also people who put work first. I agree that work is also necessary; however, for you to be remembered by your descendants and by Father who is in the eternal world, you must witness.

The story of Joshua and Caleb is told in the Bible. How are they described by history? When others disbelieved, they maintained their faith in Heaven. You must be familiar with the story. However, there's another beautiful aspect to this story. Joshua was from the tribe of Ephraim and Caleb was from the tribe of Judah. Caleb had the disposition of a general and yet, he acted in unity with Joshua. Isn't that beautiful?

We all have just one goal regardless of our various positions or titles. Our goal is to make all the people of this world into citizens of Cheon Il Guk. Do not cling to your positions, but live a life of practicing true love. Second generation members, in particular, must do their absolute best in front of Heaven. You must not rest until all the people of the world become citizens of Cheon Il Guk. (2012.12.14, Cheon Jeong Gung)

The message I have given you today was about this: Forgive, Love and Unite! This is the true love "FLU" of this age given to you by True Parents. I hope this heavenly flu spreads to the nation and moves on to all of Asia and the entire world and that you will yield results working from such a foundation. The work that we do, however, is to save people. What else should we be grateful for that is greater than this? You should be afraid of sleeping. Father tried not to sleep. You said you would become devoted children and patriots. If that is the case, shouldn't you take after True Parents? Please become sons and daughters that resemble True Parents and realize their hopes. This is the only way to give blessings to our descendants. These days, I have been thinking a lot about indemnity. What can be done to establish a future without indemnity? The Cheon Il Guk era, the kingdom of heaven on earth, the kingdom of heaven that you realize will accomplish this. Of course the doors were opened by True Parents, but how extensively we build a good environment depends on you. (2014.09.01, Cheon Jeong Gung)

You all must liberate your ancestors. After you liberate your ancestors, you must create an environment for them to be free from all indemnity and then invest yourself in outreach work. You need to make a life-or-death determination to do so. In order for you to do this, I made the Cheon Seong Gyeong and Pyeong Hwa Gyeong, containing the extract or essence of True Father's words. Now you must become people who make the utmost effort to save even one more life by telling them about True Parents, even giving up sleep to do so. You need to put this into practice. You need to take action. This is the only way for you to repay the debt that you have to True Parents. It is up to you to set the traditions that will last for thousands of years into the future. (2013.06.23, Hawaii)

If the Christian foundation had quickly accepted True Parents and formed a heavenly environmental, the religious conflicts, conflicts between races and territorial problems taking place today would have not existed. The beautiful Earth that God created, investing all his heart and soul, is being devastated. It is an undeniable fact that the Earth is suffering indescribably great damage as it suffers from earthquakes, tsunamis, and the rising sea levels. However, if we don't do anything about it, the future of humanity and of the Earth will not be guaranteed. You probably know this very well. Being the True Parent, I could not stand still as I thought of the 7.3 billion people, life in the future, and the environmental problems. Hence, I began work that could help resolve these problems. We are very inadequate in comparison to the standard desired by Heaven. We must become blessed families who can save the face of our Heavenly Parent and True Parents within 2020.

You are happy people. As blessed families living in the same era as True Parents, what are you afraid of? Do not hesitate to let the world know that the True Parents have come and that True Parents are actively carrying out providence of restoration. You must become blessed families that give hope to all of the world's 7.3 billion people. (2016.10.22, Training Center)

Chapter 4: A Life of Gratitude and Devotion

A life of gratitude

I have only one goal for my life. It is to find what I should do so that I can live with a more grateful heart today than yesterday. It is the goal of my life to have a heart which is grateful every day, in order to live endeavoring to be more grateful today than yesterday, and to be more grateful tomorrow than today. But if I frankly confess my heart to you, although I think that it would be wrong of me not to strongly determine to have a grateful heart and go forward every day, sometimes I feel a little weak or emotional. Therefore, I hope that you can understand what I am facing.

In my life of faith towards God, I am always thinking about which path will be the truer one. If we knew a way to understand God's Will clearly and to know it definitely, that would be good, but sometimes we can't do that, and we get discouraged. I think that happens because we are human. Therefore in order to have absolute faith in God, more than anything else you must be obedient to the Will of God and True Father. (1984.07.31, Belvedere Training Center)

We learn great lessons through history. And we always determine that we will not repeat the failures of the past. I imagine that before Jesus came 2,000 years ago, the Jewish people would have thought the same. They also would have thought that when the time came they would not do something like fail, but in the end, they wound up failing. I am sure you know well about how Christian history unfolded. Today what kind of position are we standing in? Like the Jewish people 2,000 years ago aren't we also making a historical failure and losing hope? If not, do we have a strong determination and attitude not to make the same failure again a second time?

Just before True Father left for Danbury, he said, "You must not complain. Keep your position and be grateful, and when you become completely one through gratitude, a great miracle will happen." You are well aware of the work of True Father. True Father came to the position where he should have been attended. If the people of the world had accepted True Father earlier, his course would have unfolded quite differently. But True Father received opposition from the people of the world and has walked a lonely course of suffering.

But what is sure is that no matter what kind of opposition and persecution there was, True Father was fulfilling God's Will. True Father always invested everything for Heavenly Father's Will and never retreated even slightly. Having heard the testimonies of the elder members, you all know the course that True Father walked in the past. He was never indebted to anyone, and as he lived he erased the debts of other people. He always lived for other people.

When True Father went into Danbury, I felt him making a resolute determination in his heart. If people had carried out their portions of responsibility well, True Father would not have walked such a difficult, strenuous path. Instead of a path of opposition and suffering, it would have been a path of glory as a victor. However, True Father walked a path of unspeakable suffering. He considered that path the path of destiny, and he always forgot about his personal concerns and focused on comforting God. He lived offering God happiness by finding the best possible path in any situation. (1984.07.31, Belvedere Training Center)

We must attend God and ultimately complete Cheon Il Guk. This must begin from the individual. Father said that Cheon Il Guk is the nation which is achieved when two people become one. How can a person live with complete unity of body and mind 100 percent of the time? This is a fundamental issue that we must practice through our faith. Hence, before I criticize your wrongdoings, I want to remind you to first begin with a grateful and pure heart toward Heaven. Those who can say, "Thank you," honestly and without reserve, are people who have attained enlightenment. If you can attain oneness on the individual, family, church, tribe and national levels, then one world centered on God will automatically be realized. (2012.11.11, Cheongshim Peace World Center)

Have those in the first and second generations led a life of gratitude toward True Parents? There must be no complaints or grumbling on our path. The reality of both the second generation and the first generation deeply concerns me as I see a lack of the most basic element of faith -- a heart of gratitude toward everything. Just as is mentioned in the Bible and the Divine Principle, a common person of faith first offers gratitude to Heaven. However, we have unconsciously strayed into a self-centered life of faith. (2013.07.05, Hawaii)

We must always start each day with a grateful heart. We are gradually aging. All people are very interested in health, but the most important thing about health is always living with a positive, happy, grateful heart. When we open our eyes in the morning, we should smile and shout out, "Today I am beginning a happy day!" It is said that if we do that, all diseases fall away, and endorphins are produced. Therefore, we become more healthy and efficient in our work. (2006.03.22, Japan, Tokyo)

Humans want to live for eternity but with the body, we meet a limitation. In the future, our environment

might improve and we might live up to a 100 or 200 years. In the end, however, we still have to return to our eternal original homeland. True Parents taught the way to live well in that original homeland. How grateful should you be! It is True Parents who called you from Satan's grip, gave you the Blessing, believed in you, and said they will bless you so that you can form a lineage of noble God-centered families through your descendants. True Parents do not exist all the time. They only exist within this era-while I am still on earth. You have received all the blessings you can get on earth. If you can throw away your greed, envy and jealousy, and live in gratitude, then every day would be the kingdom of heaven. (2016.07.07, Cheon Jeong Gung)

You should be grateful that True Parents have laid the foundation we have today from an environment where they had to start from the very bottom. Luckily, one of the True Parents, True Mother, is on earth. You should be grateful for this. You should begin each day saying, "Thank you, thank you." With this kind of heart there, there will be progress. A song I like by Jo Hang-jo goes, "Flowers of joy blossomed after I threw away my greed." This is quite correct. Adam and Eve fell due to self-centered desire. It is the same for you and for blessed families who are aware of the Will. Doing things centered on yourself is counter to heavenly law. You need to align yourself with Heavenly Parent and True Parents, moving in oneness of mind and oneness of body with them. Your Parents' wish should be your wish. Fulfilling Heavenly Parent's dream is the substantial kingdom of heaven on earth; the place you go after you live on earth is the kingdom of heaven in heaven. The life we live in our physical bodies will determine the attitude of mind and body we have when we enter the eternal world. If you cannot fit the environment of heaven, you will be naturally excluded. (2016.04.23, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Our circumstances, our positions, are not what are important in our lives of faith. What is important is how we lead our lives on earth so that we can ascend well when the right time comes. How do we die well?

What you should think about is getting rid of greed. Why do you think Christianity isn't developing anymore? It is because they are only praying for themselves or for their own sons and daughters. They are not thinking about what Heaven's hope, Heaven's Will and humanity's wish are.

We are different. We have learned through True Parents what kind of lives we should live. When you know your place and push away your greed, then blessings will come to you. When that happens, you can be even more grateful toward Heaven. When you live a life of gratitude toward Heaven, then Heaven will bestow you with great blessings. You must have had many such experiences. You must live this kind of life. (2015.10.30, Cheon Jeong Gung)

The blessed members of the Unification Church are pure water within this fallen world. As more pure water appears on earth, the rivers and oceans become cleaner -- people who are not pure can become pure. You do not realize how valuable each person is. Every day I say this: I am the True Parent, the True Parent of 7.3 billion people. All 7.3 billion people need to know True Parents. Our blessed members have to take responsibility for this mission.

That is why I gave you the four Cheon Il Guk Holy Items, on the anniversary of True Parents' Holy Wedding. Regarding the place where Heavenly Parent resides, to go there you need to be certified of having lived a high noon life that cast no shadows. You need to know how indebted you are, as you receive the grace of this age.

Whenever we think of our Heavenly Parent we should say thank you. "Thank you for True Parents who have opened the way for Heaven to embrace me. Thank you that I have become someone who can go in front of Heavenly Parent." We should begin every day by saying thank you. (2016.06.06, East Garden)

The Pilgrim fathers crossed over to America because they wanted to get away from the man-made structures that had come to be placed on the practice of religion in Europe, and be able to worship God freely as they wished. They arrived in America in the winter. Even though they suffered from the cold and hunger, they put the future first and planted the seeds they had. When they finally had their first harvest, they first offered gratitude to Heaven. This is truly precious. That is why God blessed the emigrants. The reason I celebrate Thanksgiving is because I really hope blessed families can inherit the Pilgrims' tradition of first offering gratitude to Heaven, desiring Heaven's compassion, and achieving Heaven's dream. (2016.11.24, Cheon Jeong Gung)

A life of devotion

Think of God's creation of the heavens and the earth. God was thinking of an ideal nation when he began his creation of all things. Who was that creation for? He was creating an environment for Adam and Eve, his son and daughter, who were to grow into True Parents, His substantial selves. The creation of an environment is not easy. When you make an artwork according to your talents, you invest an offering of devotion. It doesn't happen by simply saying, "Ah, I want to make it this way. You, rose! Take this form." Devotion is essential. (2012.12.14, Cheon JeongGung)

You have everything. When Jesus came 2,000 years ago, he had the qualification of the True Parent, but He could not achieve that and went the way of the cross. How distressed must He have been? To send Jesus, God prepared the Israelite people and went through unspeakable troubles. Jesus also knew what His mission was, but because the environment was not prepared, He died hanging on the cross. However, when He thought about meeting God in the spirit world, how would his heart have been? Jesus would have had an earnest heart wanting to complete his mission at least spiritually after shedding his body.

When Christianity first started, many people were eaten by lions. When we consider that they had to go through that kind of path to demonstrate their faith, you of the present day are people who have received a great blessing. We must think about the heart of Jesus who had to wait 2,000 years.

In his lifetime, True Father laid the foundation for victory while going through repeated suffering in prison and receiving much persecution. While following him, you also went through many difficulties, but when you think of True Father, the point is whether you will be able to say, "Father, I did my best." Even if you recite the Family Pledge every day, speaking about filial piety in the family, patriotism in our nation, saints in the world, and divine sons and daughters in heaven and on earth and are going that way, and even if every day you bow and pray even thousands of times with a grateful heart, it will not be enough. (2002.08.21, Takamatsu, Japan)

As blessed families, you must offer devotion for fulfilling your mission. Until God welcomed Cheon 11 Guk how many difficulties did He go through? In spite of True Father going to prison six times without having done anything wrong in his 80 years of life, he still carried out God's Providence to the end. That was for God and for you. The blessed couples have a great debt to God and True Parents.

The original mind of humankind is such that if a person receives 100 of something, when returning it, he does not want to take away ten percent and return only 90. The original mind wants to return more than 100 percent, more than 120 percent. When you live matching your focus with True Parents, then God, of course, and your good ancestors in the spirit world will help you, and you will encounter an age where you can feel and see miraculous, amazing works happening. You cannot enter heaven alone, you can enter as families. Heaven is not a place that you can enter just as a blessed family; rather it is a place you can enter only if you bring all your tribes and your people with you.

You must not think complacently saying, "Someone will help me; a miracle will happen." You must first establish your position as an object to Heaven by first demonstrating your standard of faith and commitment so that Heaven can come and touch you. Change the attitude of life you have held until now; after morning bows, offer special devotion, or if you set a special time and offer devotion for your tribe, nation, world and God's Will to be realized, then, a new path will open. (2006.06.20, Dushanbe, Tajikistan)

I have only one goal for my life. It is to find what I should do so that I can live with a more grateful heart today than yesterday. It is the goal of my life to have a heart which is grateful every day, in order to live endeavoring to be more grateful today than yesterday, and to be more grateful tomorrow than today. But if I frankly confess my heart to you, although I think that it would be wrong of me not to strongly determine to have a grateful heart and go forward every day, sometimes I feel a little weak or emotional. Therefore, I hope that you can understand what I am facing.

In my life of faith towards God, I am always thinking about which path will be the truer one. If we knew a way to understand God's Will clearly and to know it definitely, that would be good, but sometimes we can't do that, and we get discouraged. I think that happens because we are human. Therefore in order to have absolute faith in God, more than anything else you must be obedient to the Will of God and True Father. (1984.07.31, Belvedere Training Center)

We learn great lessons through history. And we always determine that we will not repeat the failures of the past. I imagine that before Jesus came 2,000 years ago, the Jewish people would have thought the same. They also would have thought that when the time came they would not do something like fail, but in the end, they wound up failing. I am sure you know well about how Christian history unfolded. Today what kind of position are we standing in? Like the Jewish people 2,000 years ago aren't we also making a historical failure and losing hope? If not, do we have a strong determination and attitude not to make the same failure again a second time?

Just before True Father left for Danbury, he said, "You must not complain. Keep your position and be grateful, and when you become completely one through gratitude, a great miracle will happen." You are well aware of the work of True Father. True Father came to the position where he should have been attended. If the people of the world had accepted True Father earlier, his course would have unfolded quite differently. But True Father received opposition from the people of the world and has walked a lonely course of suffering.

But what is sure is that no matter what kind of opposition and persecution there was, True Father was fulfilling God's Will. True Father always invested everything for Heavenly Father's Will and never retreated even slightly. Having heard the testimonies of the elder members, you all know the course that True Father walked in the past. He was never indebted to anyone, and as he lived he erased the debts of other people. He always lived for other people.

When True Father went into Danbury, I felt him making a resolute determination in his heart. If people had carried out their portions of responsibility well, True Father would not have walked such a difficult, strenuous path. Instead of a path of opposition and suffering, it would have been a path of glory as a victor. However, True Father walked a path of unspeakable suffering. He considered that path the path of destiny, and he always forgot about his personal concerns and focused on comforting God. He lived offering God happiness by finding the best possible path in any situation. (1984.07.31, Belvedere Training Center)

We must attend God and ultimately complete Cheon Il Guk. This must begin from the individual. Father said that Cheon Il Guk is the nation which is achieved when two people become one. How can a person live with complete unity of body and mind 100 percent of the time? This is a fundamental issue that we must practice through our faith. Hence, before I criticize your wrongdoings, I want to remind you to first begin with a grateful and pure heart toward Heaven. Those who can say, "Thank you," honestly and without reserve, are people who have attained enlightenment. If you can attain oneness on the individual, family, church, tribe and national levels, then one world centered on God will automatically be realized. (2012.11.11, Cheongshim Peace World Center)

Have those in the first and second generations led a life of gratitude toward True Parents? There must be no complaints or grumbling on our path. The reality of both the second generation and the first generation deeply concerns me as I see a lack of the most basic element of faith -- a heart of gratitude toward everything. Just as is mentioned in the Bible and the Divine Principle, a common person of faith first offers gratitude to Heaven. However, we have unconsciously strayed into a self-centered life of faith. (2013.07.05, Hawaii)

We must always start each day with a grateful heart. We are gradually aging. All people are very interested in health, but the most important thing about health is always living with a positive, happy, grateful heart. When we open our eyes in the morning, we should smile and shout out, "Today I am beginning a happy day!" It is said that if we do that, all diseases fall away, and endorphins are produced. Therefore, we become more healthy and efficient in our work. (2006.03.22, Japan, Tokyo)

Humans want to live for eternity but with the body, we meet a limitation. In the future, our environment might improve and we might live up to a 100 or 200 years. In the end, however, we still have to return to our eternal original homeland. True Parents taught the way to live well in that original homeland. How grateful should you be! It is True Parents who called you from Satan's grip, gave you the Blessing, believed in you, and said they will bless you so that you can form a lineage of noble God-centered families through your descendants. True Parents do not exist all the time. They only exist within this era-while I am still on earth. You have received all the blessings you can get on earth. If you can throw away your greed, envy and jealousy, and live in gratitude, then every day would be the kingdom of heaven. (2016.07.07, Cheon Jeong Gung)

You should be grateful that True Parents have laid the foundation we have today from an environment where they had to start from the very bottom. Luckily, one of the True Parents, True Mother, is on earth. You should be grateful for this. You should begin each day saying, "Thank you, thank you." With this kind of heart there, there will be progress. A song I like by Jo Hang-jo goes, "Flowers of joy blossomed after I threw away my greed." This is quite correct. Adam and Eve fell due to self-centered desire. It is the same for you and for blessed families who are aware of the Will. Doing things centered on yourself is counter to heavenly law. You need to align yourself with Heavenly Parent and True Parents, moving in oneness of mind and oneness of body with them. Your Parents' wish should be your wish. Fulfilling Heavenly Parent's dream is the substantial kingdom of heaven on earth; the place you go after you live on earth is the kingdom of heaven in heaven. The life we live in our physical bodies will determine the attitude of mind and body we have when we enter the eternal world. If you cannot fit the environment of heaven, you will be naturally excluded. (2016.04.23, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Our circumstances, our positions, are not what are important in our lives of faith. What is important is how we lead our lives on earth so that we can ascend well when the right time comes. How do we die well?

What you should think about is getting rid of greed. Why do you think Christianity isn't developing anymore? It is because they are only praying for themselves or for their own sons and daughters. They are not thinking about what Heaven's hope, Heaven's Will and humanity's wish are.

We are different. We have learned through True Parents what kind of lives we should live. When you

know your place and push away your greed, then blessings will come to you. When that happens, you can be even more grateful toward Heaven. When you live a life of gratitude toward Heaven, then Heaven will bestow you with great blessings. You must have had many such experiences. You must live this kind of life. (2015.10.30, Cheon Jeong Gung)

The blessed members of the Unification Church are pure water within this fallen world. As more pure water appears on earth, the rivers and oceans become cleaner -- people who are not pure can become pure. You do not realize how valuable each person is. Every day I say this: I am the True Parent, the True Parent of 7.3 billion people. All 7.3 billion people need to know True Parents. Our blessed members have to take responsibility for this mission.

That is why I gave you the four Cheon Il Guk Holy Items, on the anniversary of True Parents' Holy Wedding. Regarding the place where Heavenly Parent resides, to go there you need to be certified of having lived a high noon life that cast no shadows. You need to know how indebted you are, as you receive the grace of this age.

Whenever we think of our Heavenly Parent we should say thank you. "Thank you for True Parents who have opened the way for Heaven to embrace me. Thank you that I have become someone who can go in front of Heavenly Parent." We should begin every day by saying thank you. (2016.06.06, East Garden)

The Pilgrim fathers crossed over to America because they wanted to get away from the man-made structures that had come to be placed on the practice of religion in Europe, and be able to worship God freely as they wished. They arrived in America in the winter. Even though they suffered from the cold and hunger, they put the future first and planted the seeds they had. When they finally had their first harvest, they first offered gratitude to Heaven. This is truly precious. That is why God blessed the emigrants. The reason I celebrate Thanksgiving is because I really hope blessed families can inherit the Pilgrims' tradition of first offering gratitude to Heaven, desiring Heaven's compassion, and achieving Heaven's dream. (2016.11.24, Cheon Jeong Gung)

A life of devotion

Think of God's creation of the heavens and the earth. God was thinking of an ideal nation when he began his creation of all things. Who was that creation for? He was creating an environment for Adam and Eve, his son and daughter, who were to grow into True Parents, His substantial selves. The creation of an environment is not easy. When you make an artwork according to your talents, you invest an offering of devotion. It doesn't happen by simply saying, "Ah, I want to make it this way. You, rose! Take this form." Devotion is essential. (2012.12.14, Cheon JeongGung)

You have everything. When Jesus came 2,000 years ago, he had the qualification of the True Parent, but He could not achieve that and went the way of the cross. How distressed must He have been? To send Jesus, God prepared the Israelite people and went through unspeakable troubles. Jesus also knew what His mission was, but because the environment was not prepared, He died hanging on the cross. However, when He thought about meeting God in the spirit world, how would his heart have been? Jesus would have had an earnest heart wanting to complete his mission at least spiritually after shedding his body.

When Christianity first started, many people were eaten by lions. When we consider that they had to go through that kind of path to demonstrate their faith, you of the present day are people who have received a great blessing. We must think about the heart of Jesus who had to wait 2,000 years.

In his lifetime, True Father laid the foundation for victory while going through repeated suffering in prison and receiving much persecution. While following him, you also went through many difficulties, but when you think of True Father, the point is whether you will be able to say, "Father, I did my best." Even if you recite the Family Pledge every day, speaking about filial piety in the family, patriotism in our nation, saints in the world, and divine sons and daughters in heaven and on earth and are going that way, and even if every day you bow and pray even thousands of times with a grateful heart, it will not be enough. (2002.08.21, Takamatsu, Japan)

As blessed families, you must offer devotion for fulfilling your mission. Until God welcomed Cheon Il Guk how many difficulties did He go through? In spite of True Father going to prison six times without having done anything wrong in his 80 years of life, he still carried out God's Providence to the end. That was for God and for you. The blessed couples have a great debt to God and True Parents.

The original mind of humankind is such that if a person receives 100 of something, when returning it, he does not want to take away ten percent and return only 90. The original mind wants to return more than 100 percent, more than 120 percent. When you live matching your focus with True Parents, then God, of course, and your good ancestors in the spirit world will help you, and you will encounter an age where you can feel and see miraculous, amazing works happening. You cannot enter heaven alone, you can enter as families. Heaven is not a place that you can enter just as a blessed family; rather it is a place you

can enter only if you bring all your tribes and your people with you.

You must not think complacently saying, "Someone will help me; a miracle will happen." You must first establish your position as an object to Heaven by first demonstrating your standard of faith and commitment so that Heaven can come and touch you. Change the attitude of life you have held until now; after morning bows, offer special devotion, or if you set a special time and offer devotion for your tribe, nation, world and God's Will to be realized, then, a new path will open. (2006.06.20, Dushanbe, Tajikistan)

Chapter 5: The Responsibility of Blessed Couples in the Era of Cheon Il Guk

Noble families of Cheon Il Guk

You received the Blessing through True Parents. Hence, you must fulfill your duties as filial and loyal children. In order to do so, however, you should remove all traces of self-centered mindset. I said you are happy people. You are rich people because you are living with Parents in this age. However, at the same time, you are also deeply indebted to Parents. You must, therefore, repay that debt while you are still on earth.

Future descendants will suffer less only if the programs Father had planned, are accomplished while I am still on earth. Therefore, you must actively support me in accomplishing these set programs. You must lead a strict life of attendance to True Parents. As soon as you wake up in the morning, you must first say "thank you" to Parents, offer a bow, and begin your day. When eating breakfast, offer the first spoonful to Parents saying, "Please have some." After work, before you go to bed, you should say, "Parents, I will rest now for tomorrow. Please rest well too." You should live such lives of attendance.

You should live with True Parents 24 hours a day. Only then can you say you are their children. You should be able to have the heart of a true child. Members in the early days led such lives. You must keep a good standard and live a life of attendance. (2014.12.20, Cheon Hwa Gung)

You stand today in a new historical age and at the center of the Cheon Il Guk era. If we are to speak in terms used in the secular world, you are noble families. This means you have a connection to the imperial family. If you do not fulfill your responsibilities, the lineage of your noble families will end at the first generation. You must ensure that the family line is carried on in your families and that they become loyal noble families. What happens when someone says, "so-and-so's father and mother were completely dedicated first-generation members, but now the family line has been cut off." This is a serious matter. I established UPA in order to help you. In order to fulfill my mission as True Mother, I have led the providence and ensured that it will be carried on by future generations in this way, so that you can reach Heaven through the Unification community and all of True Parents' work. You will shed tears of gratitude for Heaven's great blessings and love. Heaven has prepared a good environment for you, so now the only remaining problem is you.

All of you should reflect deeply on this problem once again and make a fresh start as new people. I have come all this way with the hope that you can establish noble families that will remain for eternity in the era of Cheon Il Guk. You are truly blessed people. The more you offer conditions for Heaven, the more Heaven will repay you in abundance. It is my hope that you will fully experience all these things in your lives. (2013.11.21, Resort)

Because of True Parents, you are the first generation of blessed families in history. Thanks to True Parents, you welcomed Foundation Day and have all gathered in a position where you can register as citizens of Cheon Il Guk. Even though there are seven billion people in the world, you are the only ones who know of this amazing universal and cosmic secret. You are able to be in the happy position of being the ancestors to a new noble family. You are in the position of the first and last ancestor. You can become a representative of the royal family and form a noble family; your efforts will decide this. What will you choose to do? It is said that that happiness increases if it is shared with others. You should share the things that you know with others. You must inform the world's people. You should reveal the True Parents to them.

If you take your responsibilities lightly, spending day after day in the same way, you cannot stand in the position of the first ancestor of a noble family. Even though you may be the first now, those in the last position may come and take your place. If you do not take part in the providence I am conducting now, you will have nowhere to stand. If you fail to make a good environment for yourself, you cannot become free.

Now you can see me up close and you can talk to me; however, what do you think will happen if you die without fulfilling your responsibilities? You all know how your conscience works. You come to understand where you are by assessing yourselves. The longest we can live with our physical bodies is 100 years, but the place we must go to is eternal. If you are wise and not foolish people, what kind of

decision should you make and how should you act?

The external world of today is a world of extreme speed. What I am saying here now will be connected to the whole world in the blink of an eye. This is how much Heaven has developed civilization for us and for all of humanity; hence, please make good use of it, fulfill your tribal messiah mission and restore the nation and world. This is the purpose for which you are living today. Only by doing that will your descendants, the second- and third-generation children live in joy.

Are you keeping the Family Pledge and practicing it in your lives every day? The family pledge tells you everything you need to know about how to live. Bearing fruit, however, is your responsibility. Only by fulfilling your responsibility can you enter the ranks of the children who took part in True Parents' realm. You should be grateful that I, who praise you and overlook your shortcomings, am here. I also want to praise you in front of our Heavenly Parent. If the people of the United States, of this huge country, all catch fire, the world can become one. Please become proud Unification Church leaders, proud heroes of the United States that attend True Parents and practice the Word. (2014.03.31, King Garden, Hawaii)

All religions can unite through True Parents. Christianity must learn from us. Only by listening to Divine Principle teachings and True Parents' teachings can you become a citizen of Cheon Il Guk and realize the kingdom of God on earth and in heaven. If people are still adamant about calling us heretics, then it is their loss. We stand in a position where we possess heaven and earth and as True Parents' sons and daughters, we have nothing to fear.

We must give the marriage Blessing to many people. Once we expand the realm of the Blessing, then the tribe, people and nation can unite. True Parents have clearly showed you the way and lived their entire lives practicing it. You do not know how glorious a position you stand in as people who can participate in the realization of Heavenly Parent and True Parents' hope, being born in the same age as True Parents. You stand in a blessed position.

If you think about this, you will not be able to sit still. You are younger than I am. Yet, I cannot help but worry about our future generations. It will not work with just you. You, yourselves, must prepare for your future descendants. You must raise the second and third generation members. Until now, the first-generation members had to work hard with True Parents to create a good environment from scratch and as a result could not invest much in future generations. This is not the case any longer.

You must win over all of the 7.5 billion people alive today so that they will become Cheon Il Guk citizens. In order to do this, we must have a safety net. You should raise successors and inheritors. That is why I told you to become noble families. Noble families must raise successors. You should be able to raise sons and daughters greater than Father. You must raise devoted children who are greater, more trustworthy and more loyal than you. (2014.07.27, King Garden, Hawaii)

You were reborn as blessed families through True Parents. You need to feel the tremendous value of this in your daily lives. I know that you have worked hard up until today in many respects in order to contribute to providential history. I am grateful to you. However, you must not be satisfied with that. We must release all the bitter resentment that was caused by fallen humankind in order to truly liberate our Heavenly Parent.

Fallen human beings have indemnity conditions that they have to establish. I know you have worked hard with dedication for many decades. That is not enough. This spirit of loyalty must be passed on to the next generation. Even that is not enough. How can we comfort our Heavenly Parent who has been in pain for 6,000 years? We know that path through True Parents.

True Parents are the parents of humankind so they are compelled to think about all the people of this world. I don't know to what extent you feel this reality. The Lord at the Second Advent and the True Parents are not simply the king of one nation. They are the king of kings. They are the true owner of humankind. You have to become citizens of Cheon Il Guk who can be obedient and submit to them. Have the blessed families who were the first to be blessed, made effort to accomplish God's Will from a position of unity with True Parents? (2014.11.30, Cheon Jeong Gung)

You do not know how precious and important it is to be living in the same time as True Parents, as True Mother, in the present moment right now. You have to fulfill your responsibility as heavenly tribal messiahs. The Blessing is not for you alone. You have received the Blessing so that you can advance together with all your brothers and sisters around the world. The people in the nations of this world are your brothers and sisters. They are True Parents' children. You need to tell them about the path to life. Even at this moment, providential history is advancing in this way. Yet when we think about the many people who are still living according to the traditions and teachings of the past as they did in the Old Testament and New Testament ages thousands of years ago, we cannot help but be concerned. You can save them with just one word, one action. What are you afraid of? The truth must be revealed. True Parents provide the only way to digest all the problems that are currently afflicting the globe in this age

today.

If the people of this world recognized True Parents and lived according to their teachings, war would no longer be necessary. National borders would no longer be necessary. Religion would no longer be necessary. We are aware of that path, yet how much more do we have to wait? I told you that I will place you in the ranks of filial children and loyal servants. A filial child cannot emerge from a place of comfort. If a person were to claim that he was a filial child while sitting in a comfortable place even though his own parents were going through hardships, who would recognize him as a filial son? You are in the best position and circumstance of your life. You are in the position of owner. From there you can become a noble family. Once you are a noble family, your future generations will see your personal history. Whether you fulfill your responsibilities depends on you. It also affects your tribe. When people who should stand at the center fail their responsibility, they go away. You should not become people who have to go away! (2014.11.30, Cheon Jeong Gung)

You all probably want to become part of the Cheon Il Guk royal family. However, we cannot have a king without a people. The tribes that you witness to will attend you as a tribal messiah. For this to happen, you must let people know about True Parents. How great would it be if each one of you could restore a nation? Such a family is a noble family.

It is difficult to live for more than 100 years with our physical bodies since they are limited. However, our spiritual responsibility is eternal. Father had thought about it. There are more than 200 countries around the world. Imagine some people among you are able to restore one or two countries from among those countries, into blessed countries. Father developed the providence to a degree where such things have become possible. You must reflect on the kind of name you want to leave behind in history. (2015.01.11, Cheon Hwa Gung)

Autumn is the season of harvest, the season of fruition. Isn't that what they say? In our Unification movement, the Family Federation is the entity that must become the center of this nation as a noble family, the eldest son's family! When a family celebrates Chuseok, what do the butler, who takes care of many things, and other staff members of a distinguished family do during this time of harvest? It is the busiest time. In this age of Cheon Il Guk, all of you who are working here at the Korean Headquarters represent the eldest son's family. What kind of grain, what kind of harvest will you reap?

We are doing many things. Centered on the church, we are doing tribal messiah activities, while centered on each institution we are educating and fostering ambassadors for peace and other leaders. WFWP, UPF, YFWP and CARP are all training the second- and third-generation members that will lead our future movement. We are doing many things. During this season, how do we harvest people of talent who will influence the future? Grains that have been harvested are saved for the next year in order to multiply the result. We need to care for these people in that way. All the institutions and the church, united towards one goal, must become one. No one can stand against a united front. There are no walls of Jericho in front of us anymore.

I told you, we must reveal the truth, and the way to do that is to let people know about the True Parents. Do you realize that? Neither the president of this nation nor politicians of the world can solve the problems we are facing here in Korea and in the world. This nation must attend True Parents. Only through that will the problems be solved. In order to do that, you must harvest well. One for 100! Each person must reap and bring 100 people, 1,000 people. We must have that kind of harvest.

I heard that you all work at the headquarters. You must all mobilize everything you have including your wisdom, and ponder how we can pursue our goal and multiply our result by 10, by 100. In this age your work done with True Parents, your result, will pass down for eternity as you work hard and you will become proud. What shall we call you? "Proud soldiers!" "Proud eldest sons or daughters of noble families!" I ask that you bring in as much result as you can. (2016.09.09, Cheon Jeong Gung)

The role of women

When it comes to educating and raising children, the mother has to be stronger than the father. That is why I told my daughters-in-law, "You have to follow the traditions and become stronger than your husbands." The mother's role was crucial during Israel's course of paying indemnity while living in a difficult environment. It is the same with the Unification Church. Women have the responsibility to march at the front line, organize and handle everything, and help the men.

Representing the entire world, you should offer repentance by praying sincerely, "For the past forty years, we have continued to be indebted to You, causing only trouble, without being able to repay anything. Please look at us, your inadequate children, with compassion. We will do our best. We beseech that you trust and stay with us one more time!" I sincerely pray that you become blessed families, Unification Church members who live a life of practice and action. This is the last time God is trusting us again. This is our last chance. Hence, I hope you become blessed children who, at the end of your lives, go to the

spiritual world and hear the following from Father, "Ah! You have come! Happy to see you at last."
(2012.11.05, Manhattan Center, New York)

As Father proclaimed the coming of the era of women, he emphasized the importance of women. You probably remember that Father spoke of how a child born of a woman inherits 99.999 percent from the mother and only 0.001 percent from the father. However, do you think women have been treated properly by their children and husbands? There are many women who will say that they have not been treated well. From now on, I want to raise women leaders who will fulfill the mother's mission, so that all women can live free of prejudice.

I said I will offer this nation to Heaven in 2020 when we celebrate the 100th anniversary of Father's birthday.

You must join the line of filial, loyal and virtuous women while I am still on earth. When I am no longer here, who will praise you for being filial, loyal, and virtuous women? There must be an owner. In addition, there cannot be a king without a people. Hence, women must become leaders in raising and giving birth to the people of Cheon Il Guk. This does not apply only to this nation. You must invest everything at the risk of your lives until all people around the world can be reborn. So awake or asleep, you must move as if 24 hours were not enough. Whether you are sitting or standing up, you must think of only registering Cheon Il Guk citizens. You must become warriors who can shorten the global providence by offering this nation to Heaven, not in words but in substance. (2013.01.09, Cheon Jeong Gung)

The people of Israel did not know the history of God's providence or that of indemnity. They just thought that they were a chosen people blessed by God and preserved that one point alone. Therefore, they could not avoid sending Jesus in such a miserable way. The people of Israel ended up becoming a wandering people for 2,000 years as a result. They became a people without a nation. Amidst such a history, however, it was the role of mothers to keep their lives and tradition going.

That's why I emphasize the creation of an environment. Our first generation, the parents, could not fulfill their responsibility. They came to know God's grace, the truth, and yet, they could not fulfill their responsibility to match the blessings they had received. Hence, the necessary environment could not be created. As a result, many second generation members have left. This is truly regrettable. As parents, you have nothing to say. If we do not fulfill our responsibility, second generation members must pay the indemnity. Nobody knows how great the indemnity conditions will become, but without fail they must be paid. We also have a responsibility to fulfill until all the people in the world have been embraced. You cannot avoid this. If you do not pay all the indemnity, your descendants will have to pay it. (2013.01.09, Cheon Jeong Gung)

You need to know how important the role of a mother is. From now on, you should carry out the mission of a mother, rather than daughter. We should give birth to and raise children. Father built a huge house and now we need to put things in order and make it presentable. That is our responsibility. Nowadays, medical facilities are so well equipped that there are even treatments that can cure cancer; however, we have been living in an unpredictable environment. Recently, natural disasters have been severe. This has been happening around the world. Nobody knows when and how things will turn out.

You are in blessed positions. When you go to the spirit world after having accomplished your responsibility, who would welcome you first in heaven? How great would it be if Father came to meet you and said, "Finally; you have come. Thank you for your great dedication and hard work in attending True Mother. I remember you." Will you work with such a determination? If so, I have no further words. In fact, after Father's Seonghwa ceremony, I have not been able to sleep deeply. I think this is from my character. When I start something, I can't sleep without concluding it and putting things in order. But by seeing you today; I realized that I am not alone. I felt, "I have pillars who can receive my will and work with me. I have my younger sisters. I have my daughters!" Women have the capacity to embrace all people. A woman, especially a mother, is like a bowl with the capacity to embrace men, women, children and the whole. Nobody can change that. According to Father, children inherit 99.999% from their mothers. If the sperm does not meet the ovum, it can't fulfill its mission.

When I think of this, I am left in awe thinking, "Did God really love women to such degree?" Women, who are such precious beings, however, haven't been treated well throughout history. Hence, we must find our positions through the truth and our results. You must have the following determination: "We, women, will embrace and witness to all people and bring them to be Cheon Il Guk citizens." (2013.01.09, Cheon Jeong Gung)

I want to emphasize the role of the wives in our church. In the past, the people of Israel were able to survive during adversity because of the role played by the mothers in their families; that is, it was the mothers, wives, and daughters-in-law who carried on the tradition. Therefore, from now on, our church should encourage the wives and have them stand on the front line.

Success or failure in completing Cheon Il Guk hinges on how we practice and take action in relation to those goals we have set for 2020. The role of women in advancing toward those goals is important. This is not the time to remain a woman buried within the family but to be a woman who can have life-or-death resolution to stand in the forefront of providence for this providential goal. If we are unable to fulfill these goals, you will stand accused by your ancestors, who went to the eternal world before you.

Throughout history, we have seen all the model courses for both success and failure. There are lessons to be learned from history. Look at Israel today: women join the army and fight equally alongside men in order to protect their nation. It is time for women to lead the way in saving the nation and the world. You must all know that the responsibility of women is serious and important. (2013.04.20, Cheon Hwa Gung)

Being the son of an idol maker, Abraham was a person Heaven could not choose; yet when Heaven called him to leave Ur of the Chaldeans, he did so with a heart of absolute obedience. This was a condition that could put him in the position of father of faith. Then through Isaac and Jacob, Heaven was able to find a family it could embrace. It was Jacob who laid the providential foundation to establish a nation. Thanks to the cooperation of his mother, Jacob was able to obtain the first son's right of inheritance. However, there was a period of indemnity. After twenty-one years of hardship and suffering in his maternal uncle's home in Haran, Jacob returned with his family and brought Esau to voluntary surrender. Thanks to that, the foundation upon which Israel could become a nation was established. Though you have gone out to the world and are active through WFWP, your efforts are still weak from Heaven's perspective.

Now is the time to restore humanity to Heavenly Parent and realize one human family under God. You should end all indemnity during your lifetimes. Only then can there be hope for our second generation. Please do not sit back when things become difficult. We must settle everything within our lifetimes. We must establish the kingdom of heaven on earth. You have received so much love and blessing from our Heavenly Parent. You are greatly indebted to him. Now you should fulfill your responsibilities as His mature children. (2014.06.22, Cheon Jeong Gung)

We need to advance not only toward the establishment of Cheon Il Guk, but also toward its firm settlement. The Chinese character "An" (安) in *anchak* (firm settlement) is composed of the character of a woman (女) within the character of a house or the top part of a Korean traditional hat for men (宀). Hence, the character "an" is one that means comfort, peacefulness or calm. In the world, when a large house is built, who is the owner of the house? Is it the man or the woman? In Korea, we call the husband *bakat-yangban* (literally, the outside nobleman) and we call the wife *anbang-manim* (literally, the woman of the main room). In a traditional Korean house, which is divided into a number of sections, the husband is only in charge of the men's quarters, which is one of the outer sections of the house. What this means is that in the context of providential history, the woman's role is important. (2015.12.06, Cheon Jeong Gung)

You must take the initiative on the front line in embracing all humanity in true love. While I was preparing for the Holy Wedding with True Father, I made the determination to end this tiresome providence of restoration through indemnity. However, it doesn't work with only a man. I also had to go with him all the way to the end. I had to fulfill my responsibility. You clearly understand indemnity conditions through the Divine Principle. I had to set up all the indemnity conditions by myself. That is the difference between you and me.

I also had many critical moments. However, I was single-hearted in my devotion to liberate God. That is why I am confident in front of humanity as the True Parents. You, in particular, must become one with me. We must become one. In a world of goodness without any trace of the Fall, everyone would always know what God was thinking. Even if I don't say anything, you should be able to think, What is True Mother thinking of? I'll do this for her in that way. Wouldn't it be better for you to do something out of your own initiative than doing so under orders? (2013.12.02, Cheon Jeong Gung)

You all know that this is indeed the Last Days, don't you? In the Last Days, where can we find trust? The world has become a place where people do not trust one another. Parents cannot trust their children and vice versa. Do you now stand in the position of loyal patriots or filial sons and daughters to True Parents? It is only in a crisis that one can truly be said to be a filial child or a loyal patriot.

Who is truly a child of filial piety in this era? If you are a true filial child or a true loyal patriot, you will know what our Heavenly Father wishes. If you know what His wish is, you need to translate it into action. This happens once in all of history, this unprecedented and astonishing overturning of heaven and earth. As we usher in these times, we need to ask ourselves who the filial children and the loyal patriots really are. Heaven has already given you an opportunity, and explained what you need to do. You need to practice absolute faith, absolute love and absolute obedience.

You should never think about yourselves. You need to be humble. You should not think that you have been victorious alone. There is always more to be learned from the people around you. No one is a success in front of God and heaven. There are no sons or daughters who have been successful in the eyes

of the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind. All of you are still in the process of growing. True Father said that Korea is God's homeland. If you work with me with absolute faith, absolute love and absolute obedience, I hope that we will be able to dedicate this country to God in the year we celebrate Father's 100th birthday.

In order to do so, you need to follow directions, regardless of how high or low your position is. Come down from the high position you are in and start working from the lowest position again. Can you do that? That requires absolute faith, absolute love and absolute obedience. You are not doing it for yourself; you are doing it for God, for humankind, to accomplish God's Will. You are doing it to complete True Father's will. Father said that Korea is God's homeland, but in truth that is yet to be realized. You lived in the same era as True Father, and you breathed the same air as he did. Thus, you should be the ones who bear the fruit as well. You cannot leave this work undone for your descendants to finish. (2012.12.25, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Don't worry, neither you blessed members nor the True Children are perfect yet. They need a growth period. During that growth period, through absolute faith and absolute obedience, you have to be one with the Heavenly Parent and True Parents. True Parents are the True Parents of all humankind, not only the True Parents of the True Family. I am following the rule of the Principle. The way we must go is long and far. You should be in the mainstream centered on True Parents. If your beloved children are in a tributary, you should support them so that they can enter the mainstream. I am saying that you should not just keep on observing; I am asking you to not be mere onlookers. This is a situation in which we put our lives on the line. We know how life in heaven will be. If you go to the spirit world without being able to fulfill your responsibilities on earth, life in the heavenly world will not seem much like heaven. No parent could be comfortable in heaven knowing their children were in hell. A parent always keeps the same heart toward their children. (2015.02.21, Cheon Jeong Gung)

You know the providential history of Israel through the Bible and the Divine Principle. Indemnity does not just pass you by. You need to fulfill your responsibility. Even though you say you were blessed by True Parents, if you cannot fulfill your responsibility, you will be caught by Satan's accusation. You have to know how your life will be seen from the spirit world. No matter how much True Parents pull you up, those around you will accuse you. You won't be able to be comfortable in that place. This life on earth is but a moment, but the original homeland we go to is forever. You blessed families have lived close to the True Parents up until now. Yet I'm warning you that it depends on how hard you try to protect that great position. This will determine whether you become a noble family or be ashamed of having received the Blessing. We do not have much time left. (2015.02.21, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Throughout your lives what would you like to be proud of in front of heaven? Frankly I think that there are not many people who have lived their whole lives with hearts saying, "Thank you. I will develop more," even when they were in the midst of difficult environments. The animal called a "sheep" is an animal that lives 100 percent for others and is the most gentle of the animals God created. Much of the blood of sheep has been offered as sacrifices. That is because sheep are clean and gentle and do not assert themselves. They follow their owner saying, "Thank you." But cows or other animals are not like that. Seeing that, we must learn from it. Learning even through the logic of nature, my family must become sound. (2015.03.07, Cheon Jeong Gung)

What is the essence of a blessed family? You were born into blessed families through the True Parents, who were finally able to lead the providential history of restoration through indemnity to victory after 6,000 years of human history. Without your connection to True Parents, your existence loses its value. You would be no different from those in outside society. The Blessing is Heaven's grace and love that has come to humankind after a long wait of 6,000 years. Heavenly Parent could not stop working until you were born.

Originally, God created the universe, the creation and finally humankind. God dreamed of realizing big dreams through man. Adam and Eve, who could have become the first good ancestors, failed to fulfill their responsibilities. They should have united completely with God based on absolute obedience. Adam and Eve were not able to follow this path, and could not avoid the Fall when they began having self-centered thoughts. It is just as crucial for all of you today to avoid thinking in a self-centered way. Only when you can completely focus on and reach oneness in body, oneness in thought, and oneness in harmony with True Parents, can your path be opened to greater blessings. (2016.10.22, Training Center)

As blessed couples you must reflect on how responsible a life you are living. You must know how much hardship Heaven and True Parents went through until now to create even one blessed family. To go further, until spirit world was unified and hundreds of millions of blessed families had appeared, you should know the course of blood and tears that True Parents walked and you should reflect on it. While reciting the Family Pledge every day, what are you thinking as you live your lives? Each day for even one minute, one second, you must have a time when you look back at yourself, repent that you should not be that way, and take time for self-reflection. Like God or True Parents, have you tried living a struggling life with a desperate heart moment by moment when thinking with of the people who are dying in

heartbreaking situations? If you are living in this blessed age, and there are people who are dying without knowing the Word, when you go to the spirit world how will you relate to those tribes? Because True Parents paid the indemnity and established the entire foundation, you must invest all your power to convey the Word. (2002.08.19, Fukuoka, Japan)

You have to awaken from your slumber. You have to move. You should set a direction, make a plan, and reach your goals. As long as you still have life, you should always keep trying to tell one more person about True Parents. The reason we are alive is to tell people about the True Parents of Heaven, Earth and Humankind. You should not forget this. Without this reason, you have no life. When I think about that, a day seems like 1,000 years for me.

Now, we must not waste a single moment. You don't know how important time is. The fact that you are alive, the time and life that you have, who is this for? Depending on how and for whom you use it, you can end up becoming a hero who is remembered in history or a filial child or a divine son or daughter. Heaven has given you so much unconditionally. You have to become empty vessels to receive what Heaven is giving you. Instead of just sitting here and listening to me speak, you should now take action.

You usually eat three times a day but you should know that depending on how much effort you make to find new lives, without regard to eating, determines the historic, eternal life that is given to you. You have to create an environment so that your descendants will say how great you were living in this age, so that you do not bring shame to your own ancestors. If you can do that, your second generation will naturally grow up within God's Will. In that sense, you have to change and be a different person from today. You should remember that meeting a lot of people and saving peoples' lives is more important than making a lot of money. (2013.04.15, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Following the Will, you have worked very hard. In any case, we cannot live eternally. The spirit world is our homeland. Our life on earth consists of having to prepare all the conditions to be able to go to our homeland. You must become filial sons and filial daughters to True Parents. You must become one with your brothers and sisters through true love. Parents worry most about a struggling child. More than their distinguished child, parents are concerned about their child who is struggling. If you give such a child a chance with a heart of caring for him and establish him, your foundation becomes bigger, and your assets become greater. Manpower is an asset, too. We have relationships of closely connected true families with True Parents at the center. As we live, we must be proud of and boast about this relationship, now possible for the first time in 6,000 years. (10.01.2013, Cheon Jeong Peace Palace)

At this time, we are in dire need of communication. One thing I always emphasize is making unity. If there are obstacles on the path to a united world, you must tell the truth through communication. The path we must take is already decided. The goal is clear. All you have to do is to follow and be a part of the providential history centering on True Parents. Yet when people start to look at the external world they all say, "My country is best; the world must unite centering on my country." The world is becoming harder to unite. However, as long as God lives, the fallen world will not have its way.

We need to light lamps in all the dark places in the world and let people there know that the True Parents who can solve all their problems have come. Letting people know this is precisely what communication is. If those who follow the Will communicate well and unite, one world, heaven on earth and heaven in heaven, which Heavenly Parent and True Parents have hoped for, will come. We can make this happen with our own hands.

In this time as we open Cheon Il Guk, those in the first and second generations should have beautiful communication. The seven billion people in the world are all in the realm of the first generation. We need to learn skills and make preparations until we can assimilate everyone and embrace them. But if you are to have a great impact with such a small number, you must unite. I don't know how many abilities each of you has individually, but there is a limit. Is there even one human being who takes after the omniscient and omnipotent Heavenly Parent?

It is the same for blessed families of the Unification Church. Do any of you think that you are right, that you are honest, and that you are perfect in every way? Every one of you is inadequate. No group, institution or church can work effectively in isolation. You can develop greatly by communicating, harmonizing and uniting with others, but if you are alone and isolated in some corner, you will not even be able to have a conversation. (2015.07.09, Cheon Jeong Gung)

The fallen world is in the position of not having parents. Because Satan is in the position of the owner, this world has nothing to do with God. But you have met True Parents and are attending them. When you attending True Parents, without any qualification, without having anything, without having given anything, by forming a relationship with True Parents, you have become happy people.

At the beginning it could be said that you were young and did not know things and could not realize them, but now you should no longer just receive. You must also reciprocate. As you have felt while raising your

children, more than a whining child, a parent's concern goes first to mature sons and daughters who know their parents' hearts, and return love and happiness to their parents. God is our Father. If True Parents are our parents, in order for you to stand in the position of mature children, you should become sons and daughters who come forward and before your parents invest everything, you should say you will take on the Will and say you will invest in it.

You have that kind of heavy responsibility; therefore you must not forget that or think only about yourselves. A society of people like that cannot develop. Anything and everything becomes greater only if it is invested in continually. If that happens, it means you will hold a larger nation and world. We are living and feeling that. You must not forget that you have responsibility. (2006.08.10, Santiago, Chile)

You have received a lot of guidance from True Father. You have heard everything you needed to do to go forth as blessed families. Now all that remains is to see whether you fulfill your responsibility. There is no doubt that if you fulfill your responsibility, your tribe and your descendants will be able to live in a free and happy world. Depending on how you create the environment around you, you can advance the restoration of the nation and world.

Now it is time to transform your beliefs into action. A new era has been ushered in. The indemnity your descendants will have to pay will be less depending on how much of True Father's words you fulfill in your surroundings or in your family. If you fail in your responsibility, your descendants will naturally have to pay indemnity.

True Parents cannot interfere with your life. Since they showed you the example, you should live in that way. You try to live according to True Father's words but there are a group of pitiable people who distort this and live centered on themselves. I hope you can become wise people. I am now preparing everything you need on your path so that you can take the highway to where the tradition is completely established. If you follow this path and fulfill your given responsibility, we can certainly create a free, peaceful, and unified world -- a united world where we attend our Heavenly Parent. (2013.08.15, Cheon Jeong Gung)

Fifty-seven years ago, right after our Holy Wedding, True Father and I sat before our first wedding meal; I vividly remember the royal table being the color of blooming Susuki Grass. Heavenly Parent's profound heart and emotions could be seen in Father's eyes and he was about to burst into tears the size of snowflakes.

As we walked the path of True Parents, Father and I have been served countless meals; yet, each time we have sat down to a meal, our purpose has remained the same: fulfill the duties of the filial heart before Heavenly Parent, save all humanity, and realize a world of peace. This is why whether eating boiled barley for three years during desperate times, or touring two nations at breakneck pace in one day, or even having to endure an entire day with a single gulp of water, Father and I have never worried. To us, everything has been gratitude, everything has been joy.

Today, on the occasion of True Parents' birthday, we are so happy and privileged to host this festival where you can share a meal we specially prepared for you. You are true children born into Heaven's lineage through the profound tears and heart of True Parents. True Father who is in heaven and I will always, always love you all. More than anything else, we shall never forget the heartfelt tears and sweat you have shed as you fight in the midst of great loneliness to realize Heaven's Will.

Father and I regret not being able to serve each and every one of you, our beloved children, a full table of warm dishes and steaming rice. Please accept our heartfelt token of love. Beloved blessed families, Father and I earnestly hope that you can become the proud sons and daughters who stand with True Parents until the last moment and work energetically to realize VISION 2020 and national restoration. Please remember that Father in heaven is continuously cheering and supporting us. I pray that until the day you ascend, you may all fulfill the duty of the filial heart before Heavenly Parent, become shining rays of hope around the world and be filled with love and happiness always. (2017.02.02, Letter to Members from True Mother, Cheongshim Peace World Center)